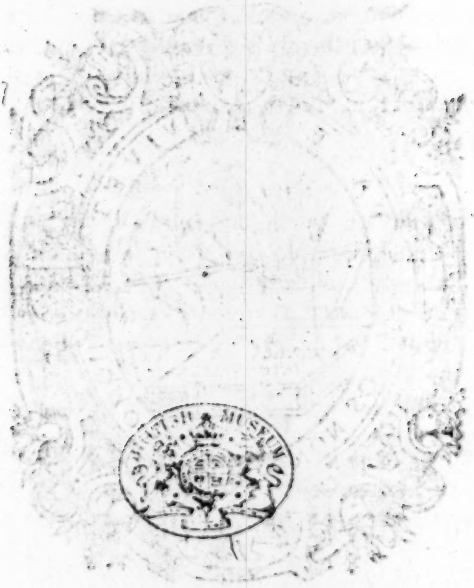
The fourth part of the Secrets of ALEXIS of *Piemont*, containing *ſixe hundred foureſcore and odde* experimented medicines, pertaining to phyſick and Chirurgerie, long time practiſed by him, and in his *latter daies publiſhed to an vniuerſall benefit, hauing* vntill that time reſerued it only to himſelfe, as a moſt priuate and pretious IEWEL.

Tranſlated out of Italian into Engliſh, by RICHARD ANDROSE.

LONDON
Printed by *William Stansby*.
1614.



The fourth Part of the Secrets of the Reuerend Master *Alexis of Piemont.*

A remedie against Mists or Clouds, and other impediments which offend the sight.

TAke Eie-bright water, Fennell water, red Rosewater, and Celendine water, of each an vnce: of the iuyce of Rew, and of Rosemarie, of each two drams, of gumme Sarpine halfe a dram, of the gall of a Partridge or Kite, two scruples, mingle them, and make your medicine according to Art, and vse to put of it many times into the eye.

To kill wormes that gnaw and eate the haire.

TAke a quantitie of the seedes or roots of marsh mallowes, and boile them a litle, then let it coole, and of the Mucillage which shalbe taken therof, you shall annoint the haire. The like effect is seene by annointing the haire with the Mucillage made of the leaues of willowes.

To destroy scurfe or scales in the head.

TAke a quantitie of the flower of Tiers, and of the seeds of marsh mallowes bruised and dissolued with vineger, then annoint the head, and afterward wash it with the decoction of Beets, and tops of Mulberie trees. Or else take of the berries of Ben, and of the floure of Beanes, of each like quantitie, boile them in water, with the which you shall wash the head.

Against the falling away of the haire from the beard or head, called in Italian, Tigna.

TAke of the pouder of the rootes of Ireos, called Flowerdeluce, and of the foot of the chimnie, of each like quantitie, mixe them with old oile, and annoint the head, or else take of Aristologia, of verdegrese, of Sal Armenicke, of Bdellium, of mustard seed, of gumme Dragant, of each like quantitie, bray them and mingle them with the oile of wheat, and vineger, of both as much as sufficeth, and adde thereunto a litle honie.

To heale Ring-wormes.

TAke of yellow brimstone, of the berries of Ben, of each a like, and being braied, mixe them with turpentine, and so annoint the sore.

Another for the same.

TAke of the ashes of Garlick burut, and mixed with honie, annoint the place, or else take Styrax liquida, mingled with vineger, and annoint the sore: It helpeth also to annoint it with the gumme of brused Almonds. If the Ring-wormes shall be vlcerous, take of Incense, of Gum Dragant, of Brimstone, of Aloes, of each a dragme: of gumme Arabick three drammes, mixe them with vineger and so annoint.

A remedie against the itch.

BRay the tops & heads of Poppie, and mixe them with vineger, and so anoint the plate: or else dissolue Aloes being beaten with Endive water, and it will do the like.

Another for the same.

TAke of the leaues of Bene one handful, boile them with water Roses, and Emalage, and a little vineger, and wash the sore. It helpeth also to wash it with Sea water warmed, or else with the decoction of wilde cucumbers, reduced into water.

Against rubbing, or itch, which commeth in the night.

AFter that the euacuation of the body is made with purgation, or by letting of blood: you shall anoint it with

with Aloes, and Myrrhe dissolued in water of honie. It helpeth likewise to take Aloes, with the flowres of Lentils, and mixe them with vineger and honie, or else wash the place where the itch is with water of Swallage, or with the lees of vineger by it selfe alone.

Against the chapping of the lips.

TAke dried lees of white wine called tartar, and burne them in the fire, and temper them with rosin and grease of a Hen, or Duck, medled with a little honie, and so vse it.

Against the chapping of the feet.

Annoint them with the grease of a Goat, or of a Cow, or with the oile of an Hinde, and you shall be healed.

Another for the same.

TAke of wax, of oile Rosamint, of turpentine of Storax liquida, of each like quantitie: mixe euery thing together, and lay thereof vpon the sore.

For the same.

TAke of gumme Dragant powdred three drammes, of Polipodie roots one dramme and a halfe, of Chrabe, of Incense, of each halfe an vnce, of turpentine six drams, bray euery thing, and with the oile of an Hart make an ointment.

Against sweat which stinketh.

Annoint the body with water of myrtels, drawne thorow a limbeck, or with water in which allum is dissolued: It worketh the like effect, to annoint the body with the pouder of Sanders, or with the pouder of Ciperus or Roses: Or with the ashes of the leaues of Lillies and Myrrha.

Against the stinck of the ropts.

TAke of red Roses one pound, of Galls, of Spicknard, of Ciperus, of myrrhe, and of allum, of eth ten drams, make thereof little cakes, or Pastills, with Rosewater: And after dissolue them, and annoint when need requireth.

Against the falling away of the haire from the beard or head, called in Italian, Tigna.

TAke of the pouder of the rootes of Ircos, called Flowerdeluce, and of the soot of the chimnie, of each like quantitie, mire them with gid oile, and annoint the head. or else take of Aristologia, of verdegrese, of Sal Armenicke, of Bdellium, of mustard seed, of gumme Dragant, of each like quantitie, bray them and mingle them with the oile of wheat, and vineger, of both as much as sufficeth, and adde thereunto a litle honie.

To heale Ring-

TAke of yellow brimstone, of b
a like, and being braied, [illegible]
and so annoint the sore.

Another for th

TAke of the ashes of Garlick b
nie, annoint the place, or else
gled with vineger, and annoint
to annoint it with the gumme o
Ring-wormes shall be vlcerous
Dragant, of Brimstone, of Alo
gumme Arabick the s brammes,
and so annoint.

A remedie against

BRay the tops & heads of Poppie, and mixe them with vineger, and so anoint the plate: or else dissolue Aloes being beaten with Endiue water, and it will do the like.

Another for the same.

TAke of the leaues of Sene one handful, boile them with water Roses, and Smalage, and a little vineger, and wash the sore. It helpeth also to wash it with Sea water warmed, or else with the decoction of wilde cucumbers, reduced into water.

Against rubbing, or itch, which commeth in the night.

AFter that the euacuation of the body is made with purgation, or by letting of blood: you shall anoint it with

with Aloes, and Myrrhe dissolued in water of honie. It helpeth likewise to take Aloes, with the flowres of Lentils, and mixe them with vineger and honie, or else wash the place where the itch is, with water of Smallage, or with the lees of vineger by it selfe alone.

Against the chapping of the lips.

TAke dried lees of white wine called tartar, and burne them in the fire, and temper them with rosin and grease of a [illegible] or Buck, medled with a little honie, and so

ING.

[illegible]apping of the feet.

[illegible] grease of a Goat, or of a Cow, [illegible]inde, and you shall be healed.

[illegible] for the same.

[illegible]amine, of turpentine, of Stirax [illegible]antitie: mixe euery thing togi[illegible] the sore.

[illegible] the same.

[illegible]nt poudred three drammes, of [illegible]amme and a halfe, of Charabe, [illegible]n once, of turpentine six drams, [illegible]h the oile of an Hart make an

Against sweat which stincketh.

ANnoint the body with water of Mirtels, drawne thorow a limbeck, or with water in which allum is dissolued: It worketh the like effect, to annoint the body with the pouder of Sanders, or with the pouder of Ciperus or Roses: Or with the ashes of the leaues of Lillies and Myrrha.

Against the stinck of the roots.

TAke of red Roses one pound, of Galls, of Spicknard, of Ciperus, of myrrha, and of allum, of ech ten drams, make thereof litle cakes, or Pastilli, with Rosewater: And after dissolue them, and annoint when need requireth.

Againſt bruſes of or about the eares.

YOu muſt marke if it be needfull to draw bloud from the bruſe, then annoint the place with this ointment. Take of Ceruce, of Smalledge ſeed, of each like quantity, bray them and with hony make an ointment.

Another for the ſame.

TAke of quick brimſtone, called Sulphur vivum, of Myrrha, of Incenſe, of each like quantitie, ponder them, and being mired with liquid Pitch, lay it vpon the ſore.

To heale a Weſt that riſeth vpon the eye lids.

TAke ware, and being well warmed, put thereof oftentimes vpon the griefe. Or elſe take flies, the heads of them being plucked off, and with the bodies rubbe the ſore.

To take away the blowneſſe or blackneſſe of the eye lids.

TAke of greene cheeſe newly ſalted, and being cut in ſlices, lay thereof vpon the griefe, or elſe ſtampe wormewood, and make thereof a plaiſter with the iuyce of a Radiſh, and then vſe it.

To make nailes which are rotten to fall.

TAke Sulphur being poudred, and mire it with Hogs greaſe, and put it vpon the place.

Another for the ſame.

TAke liquid Pitch, waxe, colofonie, roſine, of quick ſulphur, and of ſalt, of each like quantitie, and make thereof a plaiſter.

For the ſame.

TAke Propolios, Ware, Bitume, of each two drammes, of quick Sulphur one dramme, and make a plaiſter.

Bitume, otherwiſe called Aſpalto, is a kind of naturall lime or clay.

Againſt bruſes of the nailes.

TAke leaues of Mirtles when they are tender, and leaues of a Pomegranat tree, and being well brayed, put it vpon the naile and binde it faſt.

A plaiſter to heale burgeons or puſhes.

TAke of Camomill flowers a handfull, of the flowers of marſh Mallowes, of gréne Rew and of Mallowes, of each two handfuls, of Lenen one vnce, of Pepper a dram, of common ſalt one vnce and a halfe, of Figges three, boile the aforeſaid things, then bray them, and put thereunto of the oile of Camomill fiue vnces, and being well incorporated, make thereof a plaiſter.

A remedie for ſuch as haue out their fundament.

TAke of Mumia, of Hipoquiſtidos, of Licium, of galles, of the ſhels of Oyſters being burnt, and make a fine pouder, but annoint firſt the fundament with oile Oliue, and afterward you ſhall put of the aforeſaid pouder vpon the gut.

For to remedie the Crampe in children.

TAke of Marigolds, and boile them in water vntill they be tender, and with the ſaid decoction waſh the child, and then annoint him with oile of Lillies, or Liguſtrum.

A remedie for the falling ſickneſſe.

TAke of white incenſe, called Olibanum, of Maſticke, of Spikenard, of Squinant, of each three vnces, of Galbanum, of Oppopanack, of each halfe an vnce, of Viſchus quercinus one vnce, of Amber halfe a ſcruple, of Pionie ſeedes halfe a dram, of the ſeedes of wilde Rew one dram, of Labdanum two drams, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of each halfe an vnce, of Caſtor, of Coperus, of each halfe a dram, bray euery thing very well, then diſſolue the gums with oyle of Rue, and incorporate them with the Viſchus, working them well with your hands, and medling therewith the pouders, and in the end adde thereunto the Amber: Of which, take as much as ſhal be ſufficient, and ſpread it vpon Leather, or a new Linnen cloth, and the haires being ſhauen away, lay the playſter vpon the crowne of the head.

Againſt

Againſt the griefe of the skull.

TAke of the Roſin of a Pine tree that is white, tenne drammes, of the pouder of Aloes one vnce, mix them together, and boyle them with a ſoft fire: and after adde of gumme Elemi one vnce, and make a Cerote, which you muſt lay vpon the place where the griefe is.

To comfort the heart.

TAke of white and red Saunders, of red Roſes, of red and white Coxall, of Spodium, of Camphora, of each a dramme, of the flowers of Borage, of Bugloſſe, of Violets, of Myrtles and of Roſemarie of each a handfull, of the parings of Cedar apples, of white and red Ben, of ech one dramme: of Nutmegs, of Spikenard, of the bone of a Harts heart, of Cloues, of Cubebes, of Laurell leaues, of Setwall, of Baulme, of Lignum Aloes, of Baſill ſeedes, of each halfe a dramme, of Muſke, of Amber, and of Saffron, of each halfe a ſcruple: bray euery thing, and make a little bagge of crimſon Sarcenet, and vſe to weare it vnder the left breaſt.

For the Toothach.

TAke of long Pepper, white Pepper, Cubebes, Staphiſager, of the rindes of the rootes of Mulberrie trees, of the rindes of the roots of Mandrake, of the rindes of the roots of Caphers, of Pelitorie, of Henbane, of each two drammes: bray all theſe together, and boyle them in fiftéene vnces of redde wine, vntill one halfe of the wine be conſumed: then ſtraine it, and with the ſaid decoction, being warme, waſh the téeth.

To mitigate euery kind of griefe.

TAke of oyle of yellow Violets, of oyle of ſwéet Almonds, of oyle of Siſamine, and freſh Butter, of each an vnce and a halfe, of poudred Saffron an vnce, of white Waxe an vnce and a halfe, of Dill ſéedes, of Camomill flow-

flowers, and of the fat of a Duck, of each two vnces, three whites of raw egges: diſſolue the oyle and the wax with the fat, and after mix with them the other ingredience, being powdred very ſubtilly, and ſo make an ointment.

Another for the ſame.

TAke of oile Oliue ſix vnces, of Saffron two drammes, ſix yolks of raw egges, mix them all together, and then take of Barly flower, of the flower of Amidum, of ech three drammes, of freſh Butter halfe an vnce, of Bdellium two drammes, of Wine that is ſodden foure vnces: boyle all theſe ſaid things in a Leaden veſſell, vntill they become thicke, and apply thereof hot vnto the griefe.

To heale the diſeaſe called Gonorrhea.

Gonorrhea ſignifies the naturall ſeed of man or woman going away vnwittingly.

TAke of Fenegreke ſéedes, and boyle them in water till the conſummation of the third part: and giue vnto the patient, for the ſpace of three or foure daies, foure vnces thereof to drinke euery morning, and he ſhall be cured.

Againſt the flixe of the bodie.

TAke of Origanum, of Sumack, of Myrtles, of Corianders, of Camomill flowers, of each one handfull: of Pomegranat flowers, with the rind and fruit, of the ſéeds of Roſes, of each halfe a handfull: of the pilles of Ireos rootes, of the rootes of Mulberries, and of the rootes of Virga paſtoris, of each two handfuls: bray euery thing a litle, and cauſe them to be boyled in red wine ſo long, that the wine be cleane conſumed: theſe things being put into a fine little bagge, let the diſeaſed perſon ſet himſelfe thereon, and let the bagge be as hot as he may ſuffer it.

A medicine to heale the flix of the Liuer.

TAke of Agrimonie a handfull, of Squinant two handfuls, of Spikenard, of Licoras, of ech halfe a handfull, of Mace, of Maſtick, of ech halfe an vnce: of Ligū Aloes three drammes,

drammes of Myrabolani Emblici, and Chebuli, of each one dramme and a halfe, of Bole Armenia, of Lapis hematitis, of Terra sigillata, of each six drammes: of Coriander seedes preparated one vnce and a half, of Spodiũ two drammes, of drie Roses one vnce, of the flower of Barlie two vnces, of the filings of yron preparated one dramme, of the compound of the three kinds of Saunders made without Camphora, halfe an vnce, of oile of Mastickes and of Mirtles, of each as much as sufficeth. Pouder the aforesaid hearbes, and parch the Myrobolani a little, and being finely beaten, take the other things, being also in pouder, & adding thereunto the oiles, put them altogether in a vessell on the fire, and make therewith a plaister, which you shal apply vnto the right side, so that it may reach from the breast vnto the stomacke.

Myrabolani, a kind of fruit growing in India, like vnto plummes, of which be diuers sorts, they are to be had at the Apothecaries.

For to stop the flowers of a woman.

TAke of vnhusked Lentiles one pound, of Bursa pastoris, and of Plantine, of each three handfuls, of Asses dung and of Goats dung dried, of each an vnce & a halfe, of Olibanum and of Dragons blood, of each twelue drammes, of drie Mints, of Acatia, of Hipoquistidos, of Licium, of each an vnce, of Gessum foure vnces, of whites of egges fiue, of Bean flower three vnces, of the iuice of Plantine as much as sufficeth, make a plaister in this manner: take the Lentils and the dungs grossely beaten, and mix them with the iuice, but let the Gessum remaine infused in vineger a whole day, and after mixe it with the other ingredience.

Against the disease called Gonorrhea.

TAke of mundified Licoras, of Alchechengi Berries, of Iuiubes, of the roots of marsh Mallowes, of each halfe an vnce, of Melon seedes an vnce, of the iuice of Licoras fiue drammes, bray them a little, and boyle them in foure pints of water of Melons & Alchechengi, vntill the fourth part of the water be consumed, and being strained, kepe it to giue vnto the sicke to drinke.

Gesso, a kind of playster called in Latine Gypsum.

An

An excellent sirrop to heale the French pocks.

TAke of the wood of Lignum vitæ foure vnces, and of the barke nine vnces, of Rubarbe two drams, of Carduus Benedictus two vnces, of the water of Betonie, of Lupils, of Barlie & of old Malmesie, of each foure pounds: of Sene Alexandria foure vnces, bruse the foresaid things, and let them stand infused in the water and the malmesie a whole night: then let them boyle vnto the consummation of the third part and being taken from the fire, let it be strained: of which decoction you must drinke foure vnces morning and euening foure houres before meat: all waies prouided, that the partie which is sicke, be purged before he obserue the diet.

A playster to heale the Dropsie.

TAke of the dung of a goat dried one pound, of Cummin two drams, of the rootes of wild Cucumbers, of Night-shade, of each two vnces, of Barlie meale one pound, of vineger wherein yron is quenched, as much as sufficeth, make a plaister with boyling the rootes in lee, and lay it on the bellie.

Against red spots in the skin.

DIstill water of Cresses in the end of May, and being mixed with honey, dip therein pieces of linnen cloth, and lay them vpon the foresaid pots, and as they drie, dip them againe, and lay them on the spots, and you shall see the effect. If you braie the seede, and mix it with vineger, and put it vpon the said disease, it doth the like.

For to stay haire that it fall not away.

TAke the iuice of Cresses, and annoint the rootes of the haires, and they wil not fall: the like effect shall you see if you wash them with the decoction of the roots of Night-shade, & of Mustard seed boiled in wine: or else the washing of them with the iuice of the stalkes of Philleria, which also causeth where it is fallen, to grow againe.

A remedie against pimples or spots in the face.

TAke a quantitie of the seedes of Nigella well braied, and mire them with flower and honie, & make thereof a Liniment, therewith you must annoint the spots at night when you goe to bed, and in the morning wash them with Perslie water.

To remedie a fretting itch, and rough or scalie spots.

TAke a quantitie of Nigella seedes a little bruised, & boyle them in vineger, vntill the decoction come to a substance of thicknesse, then adde thereunto oile of Nuts, and make it in maner of an ointment, with the which annoint the place at night when you goe to bed. The like effect is seene by vsing the meale of Orobo mired with the iuice of the rootes of Pionie.

To make haire to grow againe.

TAke of the kernels of Hasil Nuts, and being well stamped, mire them with the greace of a Swine and of a Beare, and annoint the bare place.

A remedie against the falling away of haire, called in Italian Aree.

TAke of the meat of Walnuts, and chew it well in your mouth, then take it out, and presently lay it on the place.

A remedie for to heale Chilblaines, which are properly in the ioints of the fingers through cold, called in Italian Bugonze, or the itch.

BOile in water the seedes of Orobo a little braied, and if with the decoction you bath the chilblaines, they shal be healed, but if you wash the whole bodie, it shall take away the itch. The like effect to remedie the chilblaines, is made with the leaues of Veruene, brayed with the sewet or grease of a Swine.

To heale bearings and brusings.

TAke of Paritorie, of Mallowes, of Wormwod, of Motherwort, of Perslie, of hulled Beanes, and boile them in water, and then being taken out, frie them in a Frying-

panne,

panne, and in the end boyle them in new wine sodden, and make thereof a playster. The like effect doth the water of wilde Time distilled through a Limbeck, in the which you must wet peeces of linnen cloth, and then apply them vnto the griefe or sore.

For to purge the flegme of the Matrix.

TAke the leaues and stalkes of Paritorie in the end of May, & being brayed, distill them through a Limbecke, and you shall giue of the water vnto the woman to drinke fasting three vnces morning and euening continually, by the space of eight or tenne daies: it is an opener also of the opilations or stoppings of the Liuer or milt, and purgeth the reines and bladder.

A remedie against the pestilence.

TAke of the rootes of dogge Fennel, and make them in pouder, and giue thereof vnto the sick person the quantitie of a crowne to drinke, being dissolued in vineger, if he feele a great heat, but if he feele rigour or coldnesse, giue it to him with wine, & it will drive away the poyson: which is supposed also to be done by Pimpernell, if the rootes be boyled in Wine, and giuen vnto the sicke person to drinke.

For to heale the Phisicke.

TAke of Pimpernell brayed in pouder two vnces, of the water of greene Pimpernell newly distilled, & of Sugar as much as shalbe sufficient, & make an Electuarie, which the sick person shall vse by taking two drammes at a time. Vnto the like effect is giuen the water of Veruaine, and for the difficultie of taking breath.

For to remedie the Diseases called Dissinteria and Diarrhea, and the bloudie flix of women.

Dissinteria & Diarrheo, are perilous flixes, with excoriations & rasing of the bowels, called bloodie flixes.

TAke of the stone called Hematitis, of Bole Armenie, of eth a dramme, let them be finely poudred and grinded vpon a marble stone, and being well medled with two vnces of Plantine water, you shall giue it vnto the sicke to drinke.

Against

Againſt the redneſſe of the face and noſe.

DIſtill in Balneo Mariæ, the flowers of applegrefts, which you muſt gather when they are well opened, and with the water which ſhall be diſtilled thereof, you ſhall morning and euening waſh the places.

To heale the Pluriſie and putrifaction of the Matrix.

TAke and diſtill in the end of May the herbe called Burnet, and of the water which you ſhall make cauſe the ſick perſon to drinke morning and euening foure vnces, and within ſhort ſpace he ſhall be healed.

Againſt the difficultie of taking breath and opilation of the liuer and lungs, and a vehement cough.

TAke of the herbe called Liuerwort or Lungwort, and drie it, and put therevnto of Annis ſeeds, of the lungs of a Fox dried in the aire and of fenell ſeeds, of licoras of enula, of ginger, of each like quantity, the aforeſaid things being well brayed, you muſt ſerce them finely, and put therevnto of ſuger the weight of them all, and make therof an electuarie, wherof the patient muſt drinke morning and euening.

To make haire grow againe where it is fallen away.

TAke of the leaues of Radiſhes and boile them in water with aſmuch more of the roots of dog Fennell, vntill they be well ſodden, and with the decoction you ſhal waſh the places from whence they be fallen.

To prouoke ſweat, and to heale the plague.

TAke of the herb called Rape, with the roots of Plantine the leſſer, and knot graſſe, of each halfe a handfull, bray them well and boile them in vineger and ſtraine them through a linnen cloth, wherof being giuen vnto the ſick perſon to drinke when he goeth to bed, cauſeth him to ſweat out all ill humors.

Againſt the paine of the liuer, ſtomach, and milt.

Tak-

TAke of the oile of Roses fower vnces, of Raponticum in pouder halfe an vnce, of waxe as much as sufficeth, and make thereof a plaister, which you must applie hot vnto the place of the greife.

To heale Ring wormes, or the Morphewe.

TAke of the leaues of Elders, of Eleborus niger, and of wine tempered wit hvineger and honie, and adding therunto a little of a squill, boile them, and then annointe the griefe.

Against the disease called Nausea.

TAke of the hearbe called Sauory, being finelie beaten, and let it be supped fasting with a new laied egge reare-ly rosted and it will do the effect

Nausea, disposition to will to vomit, lothing or abhorring of things.

To cause the naturall places of women to purge.

DRy of the hearb called Tansy, and being very finly brayed giue therof to drinke in wine the quantity of halfe an vnce.

To heale the horceneſſe and streighteneſſe of the breast, occasioned of euill humors.

TAke of Taxus barbatus, of Fennell, and of Liquerice, of ech like quantitie, and boile them in water or wine, vntill they be tenderlie sodden, then straine them thorowe a linnen cloth, and mixe them with Suger, and giue thereof vnto the sicke person to drincke.

A remedie to cause a woman to bring forth the dead creature, or the skin that the child is wrapped in, called in Italian Secunda.

TAke the rootes of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of Aristologia rotunda, of ech like quantitie: braie them into pouder, and mixe therewith the iuice of Diptamus, and put therunto Artemesia poudred, and making therof suppositories, applie them vnto the necke of the Matrix.

To cure the diſtillation of vrine.

TAke of Epithimus what quantitie you thinke good, and boile it in good wine, and oile Oliue, and then taking it out of the veſſell, laie it hotte betweene the Nauill and the priuie members, and he ſhall be healed.

Againſt redneſſe and dropping of the eies.

TAke of the bloſſomes which growe out of the plantes of the Beanes before they bee yellow, and diſtill them in Balneo Mariæ, and take of the ſaid water, and drop thereof into the eies at night, and it will drie vp all the ſuperfluous humiditie, and remedie the rednesse. The Water of Taxus barbatus, worketh the like effect in waſhing the eies therewith. It helpeth likewiſe to waſh the eies with the water of Tormentill, into the which is put a little of preparated Tutia.

To remedie the broken cods of children.

TAke of the rootes of Enula in the end of May, or betweene the midſt of Julie and September, and of the water of them being diſtilled thorow a Limbicke, cauſe the ſicke to drinke two or three vnces, both morning and euening.

Againſt the biting of mad Dogs.

TAke of the roots of Gentian one dramme, of Pirtha two drammes, of the eies of burnt Crabbes two drammes, boile altogither in wine, and being ſtrained, giue a cup full thereof three mornings continually vnto the partie that is bitten. Then waſh the wound with ſea water: but firſt you muſt laie ſome of the pouder thereon to drawe out the putrified bloud.

To remedie the vntemperate heate of the liuer.

TAke of Liuerwort, of Garden and wild Endiue, of ech a handfull, of Maiden haire halfe a handfull, boile them in water with a little Sugar, and being clarified, put vnto the decoction a little of the wine of Pomegranates, of an indifferent taſte, and giue the partie to drinke thereof certaine daies.

To

To expell sadnesse.

TAke of the herbe called Crancsbeke, of Rew, of Pulegium, of ech like quantitie, bray them into pouder, & with sugar make little mozsels and vse them.

To remedie an olde inueterated cough.

TAke of dried Horehound three pounds, put it into a new glased earthen pan, and put thereunto ten poundes of fountaine water, and boile it vntill the third part be consumed, then straine it into an other pan, and put thereunto of good honie one pound and a halfe, and of the pouder of pepper halfe an vnce: and then boile it againe so long that the third parte be consumed, and it become thicke. Keepe it in a vessell of Glasse, of the which the sicke person shall take morning and euening, and at middaie, a spoonefull at a time.

Against the paine of the stomacke and the disease called Nause.

TAke of Rue, of Smallage, of Dill, and of Commin, of each like quantitie: boile them in a pound and a halfe of wine, then put thereunto of olde oile three pound, boile it againe, and being taken from the fire, you shall dip therein so much of vnwashed wooll as shall bee sufficient to compasse the stomacke: and the diseased person being laide vpright, you shall laie it vpon him, and after one houre you shall take awaie the saide wooll, and make it cleane, and annoint the patient againe with Oleum Nardinum, and then cause him to awake a little.

To remedie the stinking or chaps of the toes.

TAke and boile fresh veale in vineger, and put it into the chaps, or else rub the place with the pouder of Mirrha, or Beniamin finely brayed.

Against the paine of the stomacke.

TAke a quantity of grene Peach leaues well brayed, and mixe therewith olde grease being verie well purified, then spread it vpon a linnen cloth, and applie it vnto the stomacke in manner of a plaister.

To heale the perilous flix and excoriation or rasing of the bowels, called Diſsenteria.

TAke the ſpinie part of an Hedge hog, and burne it, then beate it into pouder, and if the ſicke perſon be without an ague, giue it him to drinke with wine, but hauing an ague giue it with water, and by the ſpace of fiue daies continuallie you ſhall cauſe him to drinke one of the ſaid heads and he ſhalbe hole: or elſe take of the rennet of a Hare the quantitie of an hazill nut diſſolued into wine or Goates milke, and giue it the ſicke perſon to drinke: or elſe take a liue hare, and hauing cut the throate thereof, take that hote bloud, and boile it in broth, and cauſe the ſicke to eate thereof, conſidering notwithſtanding, that if the ſicke perſon auoide bloud downeward, to braie the tops of male nettels, and the iuice mixed with colde water or vineger, you ſhall giue thereof to drinke three daies continualie, vnto the ſicke perſon.

Againſt the Cholicke.

TAke a grẽn Plouer, and burne it with his fethers, and of the aſhes you ſhall giue the ſicke to drink: or elſe take of Mints as much as you may hold in three fingers, of fenell ſeedes two vnces, pouder them, and giue thereof to drinke vnto the ſicke perſon one dramme in fiue vnces of warme wine.

A remedie for him whoſe fundament is out, to cauſe it to abide in.

VVAſh it as often as it commeth forth with warme wine, in the which is boiled Veruene, and mixe it with a little Lie, which is not verie ſtrong. It helpeth alſo to annoint with liquid pich, and ſo put in.

To heale broken Kibes.

TAke and lay vpon them the lungs of a ram, or elſe the aſhes of Bats, or rats, or of earthwormes mixed with oile and laide vpon the ſore. It helpeth to take the aſhes of the teeth of an horſe, and laie it on them. If they be not broken,

laie

laie vpon them Allum braied with vineger.

To draw out thornes or any other thing fastned in the flesh.

LAie vpon the place a Spunge or locke of wooll washed in hot wine, and it shall do the effect: or else take the bodie or head of a Lucert opened in the midst, and laide vpon the place. To do the like effect, take nettle roots braied with salt, and laie them on the hurt: or else the rootes of Agrimonie braied and laide thereon.

To take away Warts.

WHen you kill a Pig, wash the warts with that hot bloud, letting it drie vpon them, then presentlie after wash them, and they will be whole.

To remedie the stinking of the mouth.

A Custome to taste of this mixture following, that is to saie, of Pulegium dried, of Serpillum, or Organum, of each like quantitie, cause them to be finely pounded and mixed with honnie, and when you go to bedde, wash your mouth with good wine, in the which Pellitorie is boiled, or else wash it with good wine, in the which are sodden the leaues of Cinquefoile.

To remedie the paine of the loines.

TAke of quicke Sulphur what quantitie you thinke good and being braied into powder mixe it with the fatte, or sewet of what beast you shall think good, & then annoint. It helpeth also to take the seeds of white Pinkes braied and mixed with wheate flower, laie it on them: or else to braie the greene leaues of Ferola in wine, and to laie them thereon.

Ferola, is an herb like vnto big Fennell, it may be called Fennell Giant, or herbe Segapene.

To remedie the difficultie of pissing and paine of the bladder.

TAke of Pulegium, of Spikenarde, of Folium, of each like quantity: being somwhat braied, you shall put them into a little bag, and being warme, apply it vnto the griefe. It helpeth

peth also to take Horehounde, boiled in wine and water, being strained giue it vnto the sicke person to drinke.

To heale one that cannot keepe his water.

TAke of Snailes called Africani, that is, such as are without their shelles, and being burned, giue the partie often times to drinke thereof in wine. It helpeth also to drinke the braines of an Hare in wine, and to eat the raines of the said beast.

To remedie the comming out of the matrix.

FIrst you must dissolue with the iuice of wormwood Aromaticall spices, and Gallia muscata, and Lignum Aloes, and therwith annoint vnder the Nauill. Then take Rewe, Castor, Artemesia, of each like quantitie, boile them in good wine vntil two partes be consumed, and being strained, giue therof to drinke. Then cause the Matrix to be put in withones handes verie softlie, and cause her to be set in a bath in the which are boiled, of Roses, of Pomegranat flowers, called Balaustie, of Simack, of the rindes of Pomegranates, of Gals, of Mertels, of the leaues and inward barke of an Oke, and of Cipres nuts.

To heale the itch and hardnesse of the matrix.

TAke of Camphora, of Litharge, of baie berries, as much as you thinke good, and with the white of an eg make a suppositorie, and put it into the matrix. The pouder of Fenegreke mixed with the blood of a Gose, and annointing the place therewith, healeth the hardnesse of the Matrix.

To remedie the windinesse of the Matrix.

TAke of Mallowes, of Pellitorie of the wall, and being boiled in water, make a bath for the woman, and after you shall put vpon hir bodie this plaister following being warme.

Take of the iuice of Taxus barbatus, and of Rapes, and being mixed with the meale of Barlie, make therof a plaister.

To heale the paine of the head, occasioned through the French disease.

Take

TAke of Aloes Epatice one vnce, of the rootes of Pimpernell, and Bugloſſe, of eth a handful, boile all theſe in three pintes of water, vntill two parts thereof be conſumed, and that which remaineth, you ſhall deuide in foure parts to giue him in ſtead of a ſtrop: it will purge him, and ceaſe the paine.

To cauſe the heare to grow where it is fallen away.

TAke and burne Acornes of an Oke, and mixe the pouder with the fat of a Beare, and annoint the place.

How to remedie eies that be bloud ſhot.

TAke of the milke of a Goate that is blood warme, and ther ewith fomentate the eies: or elſe beate the leaues of Verbena, with a little ſalt, and ther with emplaiſter the eies, that all the night they may be ſhut, and the date following take it awaie, and continuing thus certaine daies, he ſhall be whole.

How to heale the flix of the bodie and ſpitting of bloud.

TAke of gum Dragant, gum Arabicke, of Sanguis Draconis, of Bole Armenia, Amidom, of Spodium, of each foure ſcruples: of the ſtone called Hematitis grounded vpon a Marble, of the iuice of Plantine, of Popple, of Mumia, of Acatia, of Hipoquiſtidos, of eth three drams, of ſtrop of Roſes as much as ſufficeth, meddle them well togither, and make thereof an Electuarie.

How to remedie the Ptiſicke.

BEate Bettonie, and mixe it with Honie, and make therof an electuarie: or elſe beate Pine apple kirnels, which are cleane and new, with ſodden wine, and clarified Honie, labor them ſo long in the morter, that they come vnto the forme of Honie, and vſe to take thereof. It helpeth alſo, to take the lungs and harte of a wild goſe boiled, and to eate thereof.

An ointment to heale the ſtifneſſe or ſhrinking of ſinewes, Spaſmus, comming of a wound taken of ſome venemous beaſt.

TAke of the meale of Line-seedes, of the meale of Barlie, and of Orobi, of each three vnces, of the meale of Beanes one vnce, of honie a pound: of white Vinegar three vnces: of hard Pich fire vnces: of Swines grease three vnces: mixe them all togither, and make thereof an ointment.

To make milke come into a womans brests.

TAke Dill and boile it well in water, and of the decoction you shall giue vnto the woman to drinke morning and euening foure vnces at a time, and it will do the effect.

To remedie the disease called in Italian Fuco saluatio, and in English S. Anthonies fire.

TAke of Bur rootes, and of Sage leaues, and braie them verie well, and make thereof a plaister which you must laie vpon the sore

A verie excellent remedie against winde in the left side, called in Italian, Melancholia mirachiale.

TAke of Red Rose leaues fire ounces, of Ciperus fiue drãs, of Cloues, of Asarum, of Mastick, of Spicknard, of each fire drammes, of Mace, of Cardamones, of Nutmegs, of each one dramme, braie & mixe them togither: then take of Myrobolanes called Emblici one pounde, the which you must boile in seauen pintes of water, vntill two partes thereof be consumed, straine it and put vnto the decoction one pound of Honie, then boile it againe, vntill it be as thicke as Honie, then put it vnto the spices before mentioned, and mixe them togither with a spatter made of Willow, or of Pomecitron tree, and aromatize it with halfe a scruple of Muske, and die it in Electuarie.

An other for the same:

TAke of Capillus Veneris, called in English Maiden heare, of Buglosse, of reisons, of eth vne handfull, of Lignum Aloes, of Spicknarde, of Masticke, of each two drams, of Epithinum, of Polipodie, of Borage, of eth halfe an vnce, of the iuice of Home royals, one vnce and a halfe, of Sugar two

pounds

poundes, make therof a sirrop, and aromatize it with white Amber, and drie it.

To remedie the want of sleepe through frensie.

Shaue awaie the heare with a Raser, and annointe the head with the froth or some which swimmeth upon cream and he shall sleepe forthwith.

To heale the falling sickenesse.

Take of the Lungs of a wolfe, and wash them with good Red wine, then boile them, and dresse them with Cordiall spices, and giue it in meate vnto the sicke person, and he shall be healed: or els take of Opoponacke, of Castoreum, of Sanguis draconis, of Antimonie, of eche like quantitie, bray them and giue therof vnto the sicke person two scruples, in what manner you will, & this shall bee the quantitie whensoeuer he taketh it, and you shall see the successe therof to be maruellous.

Castoreum in English signifieth the Beuer stone much vsed in medicines.

To heale the trembling or shaking of the members.

Annoint the crowne of the head and the places that are greiued with oile of Cinamon, and cause the diseased person to take two drammes of the water, that is made of Wans or Swines bloud, brought vnto putrifaction with Aqua vitæ, and after distilled, and of this you must giue him to drink manie times in a Moneth.

To remedie the teares, or itch of the eies.

Take of Aloes Epatici, two drams, infuse it in sweet wine and of Rosewater, as with the rest will fill a cuppe: and therewith wash the eies, or else fomentate them with the water of Stecades.

To heale the sounding of the eares.

Take of the leaues of Nightshade, and taking out of the iuice distill therof into the eares. Also take the oile of Iriam infused with vineger, and put therof hot into the eares. Likewise take Elleborus halfe sodden in vineger, and being put

put into the eares, it healeth the paine. Also to take the iuice of white onyons, and mixe it with like quantitie of honie, and put thereof into the eares. The like effect is done with the iuice of Lees mixed with womans milke, and put therof into the eares.

How to remedie the yoxe or hicket.

TAke of the iuice of Quinces, and of Honie, of each one pound and a halfe, of vinegar thirtene vnces and a half, boile them togither, and put therunto of ginger three vnces, of white pepper one vnce, and vse it. Or else braie Rewe and dissolue it in white wine, and drink it. It helpeth also to take Comin seedes, or Daucus, or Spica Celtica, or Pulegium giuen to drinke.

How to remedie the beating, trembling of the bodie, and the disease called Sincope.

TAke of Costus, of Folium, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Cloues, of ech one vnce, of Galles, of Acatia, of Rose leaues, of Spodium, of the nuts of India, of Olibanum, of ech half an vnce, beat them and searce them, & with the iuice of Quinces well sodden make thereof an electuarie with Sugar, of the which you shall giue vnto the sicke person the quantitie of an hasill nut at a time.

Sincope signifieth the swounding.

How to drie vp the milke of the breasts.

BAth the brests with the decoction that is made with the leaues of Colewortes: or else annoint with the iuice of Plantine the heads or teates of the breasts, and it will drie them presently.

How to make soft or flagging brests to become hard.

TAke the shels of a Partridge egs, and bray them well, and mixe them with yellow wars, and annoint the brestes: or else annoint the heads of the brestes with the first menstruous bleud of a woman, and it will haue effect.

How to remedie the vomiting of children.

TAke a quantity of drie Rewe, and half as much Incense, mixe them and make thereof a ponder, and giue it to be drunken

drunken with sirrop of Roses, or wine.

How to remedie the paine of the stomacke which happeneth with sharpe belkings.

CAuse the sicke person to take a dram or two of Agarici corcischati in forme of Pilles, or otherwise, then let him drinke a little wine, and he shall be whole.

To remedie the bloud or milke engendred in the stomacke.

GIue the partie a quantitie of the iuice of Smallage with hony: or else giue him to drinke Assa fetida, with gum Serapine in wine well watred, the quantitie of halfe a dram at a time. Aboue all remedies this helpeth, to drinke the milke or rennet of an Hare: or else the flowers of the herbe Heliocriso, or Posca.

Posca, a drinke made of grapes after they be pressed.

To remedie the opilation of the liuer.

CAuse the sick person to eat amongst his meats dry figs with peper: or els giue him to eat the seedes of Cuscuta preserued with fine sugar.

To heale the Iaundice.

TAke Iuie when it hath flowers, & boyle it in white wine, which is neither too sower nor too sweete, and giue it the sicke person to drinke seuen mornings fasting. It helpeth also to giue him to drinke foure vnces of the herb called Cinquefolio.

To remedie an olde paine of the liuer, and of the bellie and sides, with the short ribbes called Hipochondrium.

Hipochondriũ, the fore-part of the bellie and sides, about the short ribs and about the nauill, vnder which lieth the liuer and Splene.

TAke wormewood and boile it in wine, and put vnto the said wine, oile of nuts, or of Spicknarde, and anneinte the place.

To remedie the hardnesse of the liuers, with the Iaundice.

TAke of oile of Roses one vnce and a halfe, of the iuice of wormewood, of Oleum nardinum, and Pasticke, of each halfe an vnce, of the pouder of Squinantum, of Spodium, of Cassia.

Cassi lignea, and of Cauda equina, of ech two drammes, of ware as much as sufficeth, and make thereof an ointment, with the which you shall annoint vpon the liuer, with your hand, being first washed with vinegar: and your stomacke with your hand, being annointed before with oyle of Masticke.

To heale the flixe of Vrine.

TAke of Spodium, of Lignum Balsamum, of Costus, of sanders, of Porcelane seedes, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabicke, of Amidum, of the rootes of Rubea Tinctorum, of Barberies, of the seedes of Endiue, of Bole Armenicke, of each foure drams, of sugar one vnce. Beate all these things and searce them, and make an electuarie therof with honie of Roses, as much as sufficeth, of the which you shall cause the person to take euerie morning, one vnce. Then annointe the backe, and the place of the raines with Triacle, and Rose water, mixed togither. To remedie this griefe is commended also, Porcelane, Pomegranets, and Bursa Pastoris giuen in meates.

To prouoke vrine.

Serpillum is wilde Time
Carlina is wild Hartichokes.

GIue the seeds of Serpillum vnto the sicke person to drink in white wine: or els boile in water the rootes of Carlina, and make him to drinke therof. It helpeth presently to giue him to drinke in wine the rootes of Filipendola, or els the seedes of Trifolie.

To remedie the burning of the vrine.

TAke of the seedes of Citrons, & Gourds the husks taken away, of ech foure drams, of Lettice seedes, and Porcelane seedes, of ech two drams, of the iuice of Liquerice one dram, of Roses half a dram, of Acorus one dram, of the fruit of Pirtelles, and of Lentils mundified, of ech one scruple. Bray all these togither, and with the iuice of Porcelã make little round cakes, waying a dram a peece, of the which you muste giue one at a time vnto the sicke person to drinke. It helpeth also to vse Bebellians in meates: or else the

seedes

ſeedes of Lettice and of Purſelane eaten in good quantitie with ſugar, or giuen in drinke.

To remedie the paine of the Bladder.

Boile in water the leaues of Lawrell, and being taken out put them in a bagge, vpon the which the ſicke perſon muſt ſit as long as it is hot. Or elſe boile Smallage, and ſtraine it, and giue him foure ounces thereof to drinke with the flowers of wilde Commin, and he ſhall be healed.

To heale the Collicke.

Take of Sentorie the leſſer, of Camomill, of Rewe, of Dill, of eche one handfull, of annis ſeedes, of Fennell, of Commin, of Carrawaies, of Ameos, of Baie berries, of each halfe a handfull, of the pulpe of Coloquintida bound in a peece of linnen cloath two drammes, of ſault Gemma one dramme and a halfe, boile all thoſe aforeſaide thinges in as much water as ſhall ſuffice: then take of the decoction being ſtrained one pound, of oile of Rewe three ounces, and of oile Benedictum one vnce, and make thereof a Glifter. It helpeth alſo to take faſting one dramme of this confection following. Take of dried Rewe ten drammes, of Ameos, of Commin, of Origanum, of Perſelie, of bitter Almonds, of Pepper, of Calamint, of Daucus, of long Pepper, of Calamus Aromaticus, of each two drammes, of Bay berries, of Caſtor, of gumme Serapine, of Opoponacke, of eche three drames, make an electuarie with honie: the which hath not his like to diſſolue windineſſe, or ventoſitie.

To remedie the Flixe of the bodie.

Take a quantitie of the middle redde barke or rinde of a Cheſtnut tree, and boile it in water vntill two partes of the tree be conſumed: and giue that which remaineth vnto the ſicke perſon to drinke.

Another for the ſame.

Take of Mirtle berries finelie beaten twelue drams, of olive leaues, of Spodium, of Sumacke, of the three kinds of

of Saunders, of Balaustie, of gum Arabicke, of each one dram and a halfe, of the rindes of Pomegranats burned seuē drammes, of Coriander seedes infused in Vineger & burned foure drammes, of Sorell seedes, of Plantin, of Roses, of each two drammes, braie them and wash them with the iuice of Agresta, or of Quinces, and Vineger, then drie it: and after mire the ponders with the Pina of Quinces and Vinegar, and make thereof an Electuarie.

To remedie the strainings called in Italian Pondera.

Pondera, signifieth a greate desire to go to the stoole without effect.

TAke Coleworts, and boile them in water, then take them out and frie them in oile, and cause the sicke person to sit ouer it.

An other.

TAke and put vpon coales in a hole, a bason in the which is Colophonie, Frankincense, and Turpentine, of ech like quantitie: and let him sit ouer it, to receiue the fume which procedeth from vnder him.

To prouoke the flowers, and the Secunda vnto women.

Secunda or Secundina, is the skin wherin the childe is wrapped.

TAke the heades of Garlick, and boile them in water, and cause the woman to sit ouer it, to receiue the fume from beneath.

An other for the same.

TAke Casia Lignea, and Rubea Tinctorum, and the blacke rinde of Casia Fistula, beaten into very fine pouder, and giue the quantitie of a dramme thereof to drinke at once. The flowers of Policaria braied, and dissolued in white wine, being giuen to drinke worke the like effect.

An other most excellent remedie for the same.

TAke of Gentiana, of Pulegium, of ech two drammes, of Nigella one dramme, of drie figs as much as sufficeth: make a suppositorie and put it in the place of nature, and it will prouoke the flowers without griefe.

To

To remedie the paine of the Matrix apoſtumated through groſſe humors.

TAke and boile the rootes of Ariſtoliga Longa, in water, and with the decoction bath the place of the griefe: It helpeth alſo to do the like, the rootes or fruite of Ienepер.

To heale the paine of the matrix happened through wind.

ANnoint the place with the oyle of Cinamon, mixed with oyle and common ware, or elſe giue vnto the woman to drinke, of the rootes of Doronici or of Ciperus, with good white wine, the quantitie of a dram at a time.

To heale the prefocation of the matrix.

ANnoint the necke within the matrix with oyle of Margerum, or with Oleun Muſtellinum, or with the oyle of white Lilies, in the which is diſſolued a little muſke.

To remedie the comming out of the matrix.

EMplaiſter the matrix with the leaues of Nettels, and it will bring it vnto his place: or elſe take of Bitumen, that is, Aſpaltum two partes, of Dre dung one part, braie them and make a fumigation vnder it.

To remedie the itch of the purſe of the teſticles.

ANnoint the place firſt with the iuice of Wallwort which is warme, and when it ſhall be drie of it ſelfe, vppon it annoint with oile of Roſes wrought a long ſpace vppon a plate of leade with a peſtell of leade. Or elſe take of gum Dragant, of Sulphur Citrine, of Litarge, of ech like quantitie, braie them well and mixe them well with Vinegar, putting thereunto a little Opium, and therewith annoint the diſeaſed place.

Bitumen is a certain glewy earth found in the parts about Babylon, which is called alſo Aſpaltum.

To heale the paine of the hemerhods.

ANnoint the place with liquid bernice, and preſently it will help, or els take the yolke of an eg, and of the fat of an hen which is made liquide, with a little oile of Roſes, and Saffron.

Saffron, and mixe them all in a Potinger which muſt ſtand in colde water, and therewith annoint the place.

To remedie the hardneſſe or ſtifneſſe of the ioints.

TAke of the dregs Oleum Irinum, and of the oyle of Line ſeedes, of the Mucillage of Fenegreke, of the fat of a Duck, of the marrow of the ſhankes of a Calfe, of the roots of wilde Cucumbers, of the greaſe of a blacke Hen, of Armoniacke, of eche like quantitie, diſſolue the Armoniacke with oyle and ware, and putting therunto the other things, make an ointment. It helpeth alſo to annoint the diſeaſed with the oile of Trifoile when it is ripe.

To heale the Sciatica.

AFter the purging of the bodie, it is verie good to drawe blouds from the foote of the diſeaſed ſide by the Veine Malleole, which is vpon the Inſtep, and then to put vpon the Sciatica a peece of linnen cloth bathed in Aqua vitæ. It helpeth alſo to annoint the place with oyle of Iuie drawne out by Alchemiſtrie. The diſeaſe is alſo cured by eating fried Iuie in Fritters the ſpace of nine daies faſting. The like effect is ſeene by taking the rootes of Tormentill being finelie brayed, and miniſtred in the winter, with Iuie water, and in the ſummer with conſerue of Roſes. It is in vſe alſo to take two partes of ſea water, and one parte of good white wine, and a dramme of the pouder of the rindes of ſowre Pomegranates, and being mixed to make thereof a gliſter: it will heale the griefe.

To remedie the griefes and inueterated ſwelling of the knees.

TAke of Goates dunge, and mixe it with the meale of Barlie and make a plaſter with vineger and water, and put it vpon the ſwelling.

To take away ſwellings after the Goute ceaſeth.

TAke of the aſhes of burned Diſher ſheis, and of the aſhes of Sponges, and of Dodder, as much as you thinck good, boile

boyle them in sharpe wine with a little water, and therwith washe the feete: but first you must fomentate them with a peece of a Millstone burned and quenched in vineger. It helpeth also to fomentate the place with the decoction of stich' wort and to emplaister the same.

To driue away venemous beasts.

TAke of Bdellium, Saparine, Pitch, Hartes horne, or the hoofe of a Goate, or brimstone, and Incense, and parfume the place: the like effect is done by smoking the place with the hoofe of an asse.

To take away spots out of the skin.

ANnoint them with the warme blood of a black hen, and they shall be whole: or els take Eleborus, of incense, of liquid pitch, of ech like quantitie: braie them, and mire them with oyle of Cedar apples, and vineger, and worke therewith. It remedieth also to rub the spots with the rootes of Mandragora standing in the sunne fiue daies continuallie. It healeth likewise to take the water of radishes distilled through a limbecke, and therewith to wash the spots, or else to annoint the skinne with the meate of Orobo, mired with hunnie.

To heale ring wormes.

BUrne a peece of course linnen, and when it is kindled, put it vpon a Plate of cleane yron: or else in a dishe, and there it will leaue a certaine humiditie, with the which, annoint the ring wormes, and it will heale them. Or else take of the gum of a wilde Pineapple tree, and put thereunto honnie, and vineger, and annoint the place.

To remedie the wanne speckes, or pimples of the face.

TAke of a Hare new killed, and with the blood thereof while it is warme annoint, and it will helpe. Or els annoint them with Cinamon beaten, mired with honnie. Also take the grease of a Ducke, in the which is mired washed Litarge, and annoint the place, and it worketh the like effect.

To remedie the opilations of the Liuer and of the milt.

TAke of Calamus Aromaticos one pound, braie it a little, and infuse it in a sufficient quantitie of vineger, and then boyle it in that same vineger vntill halfe thereof be consumed: then straine it well thorow a linnen cloth, and put vnto the decoction of good honnie fiue vnces, and boile it vntill it come to the substance of a sirrope: whereof you must vse to take morning and euening fasting, the quantitie of an vnce and a halfe, at a time, and you shall haue your desire.

To remedie the baldnesse of the head.

TAke a quantitie of Southernwoode, and put it vppon kindled coales to burne, and beeing made pouder, mixe it with oile of Radishes, and annoint the bald place and you shal see a great experience.

To stop bleeding at the nose.

TAke of the yellow seedes which growe in the midst of Roses, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra Sigillata, of Armenicke, of ech one dramme, of the haires of an Hare burned one dramme and a halfe, beate all these into fine pouder, and make a bagge bathed in the white of an egge, with som of the foresaid pouder being put therein, and so put it into the nose, and it will doe the effect.

Against the excoriations, and griefs of the body.

TAke of the herbe called Alchimilla, braie it and take out the iuice by a linnen cloth, then take of Gallitricon, and of Hipericon made in pouder, and being medled, giue therof to drinke. Or else take of chosen Agaricke two drammes, binde it in a linnen cloth, and boile it in water, with mallowes, Violet leaues, Paritorie, and Porcelane, of ech one handfull: Then take a pound of the said decoction, of oyle oliue three vnces, and make a Glister, which you shall finde maruellous good.

To heale the flixes of the stomacke and belly.

TAke of good vineger a possenet full, and boile therein of Aristologia rotunda halfe an vnce, of cloues half an vnce, braied

brayed grossely, and with a sponge infused in the decoction you must bathe the stomache and the nauill.

To heale the issuing forth of the sundament.

TAke of Taxus Barbatus, and of the flowers of Pimpernel, of flower Deluce, as much as you please, boyle them in wine, and being taken out, emplaister the place about the sundament, and it will returne vnto the place.

To heale strainings.

TAke of Basill, and boile it in vineger, and oyle, vntill it be verie tender, and with the decoction bathe the place.

Against the belkings of the stomacke.

TAke of the flowers and rindes of Pomegranets, and beate them into pouder, then boile them in vineger, in the which you must infuse a sponge, and with bathing the stomache, the paine will cease.

Against chilblaines or kibes.

TAke the rindes of Pomegranets, and braie them well, then boile them in wine, and beeing well beaten, put it vpon the griefe, and you shal see a very trim effect.

Against hardnesse of the Milt, and of other Members, and the Palsey.

TAke of the greene leaues of Bearefoote, eight vnces, of Sauine, of Sage, of mallowes, of margerome, of rosemarie, of Pulegium, of Motherwort, of wormwood, of Sothernwood, of ech two handfuls, of cloues fiue vnces, of cinamon halfe an vnce, of commin two vnces, of Galingale three drammes, of Incense, & of mastick of ech foure drammes, of white waxe eight vnces, of good wine three pints. Boile all these aforesaid thinges vntill the wine be consumed, then take it from the fire, and put vnto it the waxe, and make an ointment, with the which annoint where need requireth.

To remedy the griefe of the loines and belly

TAke water Mintes and drie them, and make pouder therof, and giue two drammes of that vnto the ſick perſon to drink, in three vnces of the water of Radiſhes, and you ſhall ſee a happie ſucceſſe.

To heale the pimples of the face.

ANoint the face with the oile of the ſeeds of Bombace, and it will cleanſe the face from the ſpecks or pimples.

Againſt windineſſe of the bellie.

TAke of Annis ſeedes, of Fennell ſeeds, and of the roots of Bruſcie, and of ſuger, of eche like quantitie, make pouder therof, and giue vnto the ſicke perſon a ſpoonfull to drinke in good wine, and it will heale him.

To cauſe a woman to auoid the skin that the child is wrapped in, called in Italian Secundna.

TAke of the flowers of Marigoldes, and beeing dried make pouder of them, & put therof about a great ware candle, and being lighted, make therewith a fumigation vnto her place of nature, and it will doe the effect.

An excellent preſeruatiue againſt the Peſtilence and dropſie.

TAke one vnce of the iuice of greene nuttes, of the iuice of Agrimonie halfe an vnce, of the iuice of Rewe three drammes, of the iuice of Iſope three vnces, of the iuice of hempe foure vnces, meddle them togither, then take of the ſaid mixture halfe an vnce, of Mumia halfe a dram, of ſuger candie halfe a vnce, of ſuger Roſate one dramme, make a lectuarie, of the which diſſolue in good wine the quantitie of a cheſtnut, or elſe in Bugloſe water, or of the flowers of Marigolds, and manie nights when you go to bed vſe to drinke therof.

To remedie the yexing of the ſtomacke and vomitings, and loſſe of appetite, occaſioned through cold humors.

Take

TAke of theſe ds of Cardamomes, and of Lignum Aloes like quantitie, and being finelie beaten, drink a dram therof in good ſweet wine, two houres before you eate meate, and if you adde therunto Annis ſeeds, it will reſtore the appetite which is loſt.

To healé the quartern ague and all agues, which by nature continue long time.

TAke of Cardus benedictus one dram, and beeing made in ponder, you ſhall cauſe the patient to drinke it a quarter of an houre before his fit take him, then couer him well in his bed, and you ſhall ſee a marueilous effect: or elſe giue him to drinke three vnces of the water of the ſame herbe diſtilled in May, it will cauſe him to ſweate abundantly, and eaſe his paine.

Againſt the Peſtilence.

TAke of the rootes of Tormentill finely poudered, one dram: of triacle halfe a dram, diſſolue it in fayre water, and giue it vnto the diſeaſed to drinke.

To heale the flixe called Diſſinteria.

GIue vnto the ſicke perſon one dramme of the ponder of Tormentill rootes, to drink with good red wine, and in taking it oftentimes, he ſhall be healed.

To reſtore the appetite that is loſt.

TAke of the ſeedes of Spire Trifolie, and boile them in wine, and giue the ſicke perſon to drinke therof three daies continuallie morning and euening, and preſently after giue him to drinke a dram of Ginger diſſolued with vineger, then cauſe him to be wel couered in his bed, and he ſhall be whole.

To take the ſpottes awaie that growe in the eyes.

BOile in wine the flowers and rootes of Valerian, and diſtill of that wine being cold into the eyes, and you ſhall ſee a preſent ſucceſſe.

Againſt the Pleuriſie,

Distill in the middest of August through a limbecke the rootes of Valerian, and bathe in the water peeces of linnen cloth, and put them hote vppon the cuill: also if you giue the patient thereof to drinke, it will heale him.

A medicine for women which through farneſſe cannot conceiue.

TAke of the hearbe Bettonie, and make it into pouder, and giue vnto the woman one dram to drinke thereof, in halfe an vnce of the water, which is distilled of the same herbe, and it will doe the effect.

Against the Hemerodes.

TAke of the wood of vines, and make ashes thereof, and being dissolued in vineger, annoint the place oftentimes, and it will heale them, or else take of the stope or caulking, which they take out of old ships with the pitch, and being put into a hale with coles, make thereof a smoke, and cause the sicke person to sit thereon, and hee shal be whole. It helpeth also to boile the leaues of Colewortes with water and butter, and let the patient sit ouer it to receiue the fume, & he shalbe healed.

To take away warts.

TAke of the water which distilleth from the vines, at such time as they be cut, and with that mixe the water which is wont to remaine in the leaues of okes, and wash them often therewith.

To remedie the infection of the skin.

TAke of the rootes of vines, and boile them in water with the seedes of Fetches and Fenegreke, and therewith wash the place.

To accelerate the birth.

TAke of the iuice of wine leaues, or else boyle them in white wine, and giue foure vnces thereof vnto the woman to drinke, either of the one, or other.

To

To remedie the Quinsey.

TAke out the meate of an orenge, and fill it with hennes dung, then put therunto olle of roses and a little saffron, and boile it vpon a fire of coales, and when you haue taken it from the fire, bray it and make thereof a plaister, and bind it vnder the throat, hauing first well purged the body.

For to heale the cough.

TAke turpentine, and of clarified honie, of ech like quantitie, and being mixed with an egge somewhat sodden, giue it vnto the patient to drinke.

For to make a leane person to become fat.

TAke of the seedes of Orobo, and after you haue dried them at the fire, braie them, and mixe them with honie: and of the mixture you shall giue vnto the sicke person euerie morning the quantitie of a nut kelling, or else take of the meale of Amidum, and of Sarcocolla of eche fiue vnces, mixe them with butter, and make thereof a paste, the which you shall bake vntill you can make pouder therof: of the which pouder for the space of manie daies, giue ten drams at a time vnto the person to drinke.

For to make a fat person to become leane.

TAke foure vnces of warme vineger, and put therein a quantitie of the pouder of pepper, and giue it vnto the partie to drinke manie mornings fasting, and he will become leane, or else giue him to drinke euerie morning of the wine of sower Pomegranates, two scruples with Oximell, or water.

Oxime lis a medicin made of honnie and water sodden together.

For to heale Wartes or hard knobs.

TAke of the ashes made of the wood of a willowe, and mixe it with the sower pulpe of a Ceder apple, & make thereof a plaister, and lay it vpon them and they will be healed. It helpeth likwise to anoint them with the bloud or dung of a rat dissolued in vineger, or els in water of the wood of vines that commeth of them when they are burnt in the fire; or else

rub them oftentimes with the leaues of porcelane.

To heale the Cough.

TAke of Lyneseeds, and put them into a warm cup that they may dyte, of reysons the stones being taken out of ech foure vnces: of sweet and bitter almonds, of Pine kernels mundified, with two vnces of rosted nuts, of the roots of Irros, in rosin, of ech two drams: of Incense, of mastick, of myrrhe, of saffron, of eche one dram, bray them all, and with the milke of an asse, make litle round cakes or rolles, & being dried make pouder thereof, and with hony make a lectuarie, of the which you shall giue vnto the patient a dramme at a time with a little small wine, morning and euening, and let him keep a little thereof continuallie vnder his tongue.

To remedie the cough of children.

TAke of sweet almonds blanched, as many as you please, braie them well, and dissolue them with fennell water distilled through a limbecke, and putting suger thereunto, boyle it vntill it become thicke, and giue it vnto children to eate.

To take white spottes from the nailes.

TAke of quicke Sulphur, and being braied, mire it with turpentine and pitch, and put it vpon the nailes: or else put thereon of myrrha beaten with liquid pitch, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie the flegmaticke humour in the bladder and reines.

TAke of the herbe called Linarea, the rootes and flowers, and boyle them in water, and giue the sicke person to drink of the decoction foure vnces, morning and euening, and it will consume the flegme in those parts, considering notwithstanding, that such a remedie helpeth when the discending of the humours in those places, happen through a colde cause, and not of a hot.

To

To remedie the flix of vrine.

TAke the roots of the herbe aforesaid and braie them wel, and put them in maner of a plaister betwene the nauill and the lower place of the bellie, and it will heale it.

To remedy the dropsie.

TAke the roots of the herbe called Hirundinaria, of some it is called Asclepiade, and being braied, infuse them a whole night in wine: then boile them vntill the thirde part be consumed and giue vnto the diseased partie euerie morning foure vnces thereof to drinke, and causing him to bee well couered in his bed that he may sweat, you shall see a maruellous good effect.

For to remedie the greefes and bloud retained in the matrix.

BOile the foresaide herbe in white wine, and taking the fume thereof from beneath, assoone as the woman shall be taken from the fire, you shall see an expedite proofe.

For to heale the burnings and inflammation of the gout.

TAke a quantitie of the meale of barlie, of the seedes of Quinces halfe as much: braie them and mixe them with vineger, and laie it vpon the greefe.

To heale the Priscke, or an olde catarre, the cough, and other defects of the lungs.

TAke of Isop one handfull, of drie figs foure, of Reiwe a little, boile them together in water and a little hony, and of the decoction being warme, giue a glasse full vnto the sicke person to drinke fasting.

To procure the birthe of dead creatures, and to remedie the stingings of venemous beasts.

IN the beginning of September gather the berries of iuniper, when they be ripe, & being a little brused, distill them through a limbecke, & giue the woman foure vnces to drink thereof, and you shall see the effect.

To

To remedie all the paſsions of the ſinewes.

TAke Lauender, and cut it very ſmall with his floures, and being diſtilled through a limbecke, giue two vnces at a time to drinke of the water that ſhall be gotten thereof: waſhing the head alſo with the ſaid water, then dry it, it will helpe very much the ſinewes.

For to heale the itch.

TAke of Lapacium acutum, or of Hazel, and boyle it in water and waſh therewith the diſeaſed perſon: or elſe take of the roots of Lawrel, and being wel brayed with ſalt and bread anoint therwith the body: The like effect is done with the decoction of Agrimonie and ſage made with raine water, and waſhing therewith the ſicke perſon.

For to remedie the paines of the ſtomack, and of the Milt, and the windineſſe of the bodie.

TAke of the ſeeds of louage, of cinamon, of Rapontici, of Galingale of eth like quantity, and with ſugar make a confection in to little tablets, and giue thereof vnto the ſicke perſon, making him to drinke a little wine after it, and it will worke a very good effect.

For to heale the griefes and hardneſſe of the milt.

TAke of the roots of white lillies, of Bearfoot of marſh mallowes, of each three vnces, braie them and boile them in halfe a pint of oyle olive vntill it become thicke, then ſtraine it through a linnen cloth, and putting thereunto ware, make an oyntment, with the which you ſhal anoint the place of the griefe or ſwelling, warming it morning and euening.

Apoplexia is a ſicknes engendred of groſſe humors, filling the receptories or veſſels of the brain, & therefore depriueth of feeling, ſpeech and mouing.

For to comfort the braine, or to heale the Apoplexia, and the Collick.

TAke of the flowers of lillies that grow in the plaines, ſuch quantie as you will, and infuſe them to become tender in wine, by the ſpace of foure weekes, then caſting away the flowers, diſtill the wine fiue times, of the which you muſt drinke a little with ſix graines of pepper, and a litle lauender water

water, & you shal be safe from the Apoplexia, & washing therwith your forehead, the hinder parts of your head, it comforteth the braine, and causeth a good memorie, and the quantitie of a spoonful thereof being drunk, healeth the paines of the collick.

To remedie the white fluxes, and coldnesse of the Matrix.

TAke Margerom, and distill it in the end of May by a limbeck and cause the woman to drinke of the water that shal begotten thereof, three unces at a time, & she shall be whole.

To heale the collicke and difficultie of pissing.

TAke of the leaues of horehound, of the flowers of rosemarie, of licoras, of percely seeds, of each halfe a hanful, of raysins, prunes, and of Iuiubes of each one unce, of the foure common hot seeds fiue drams of Radishes foure unces, boyle them with water and a litle wine of pomgranates, until half be consumed, then straine it, and with sugar make it pleasant of the which, cause the sick partie to drinke two unces at a time.

For to heale the comming out and prefocation of the Matrix.

TAke a quantitie of balme leaues and drie them, and cause the woman to drinke thereof in broath or wine, and shee shall be healed. It helpeth also the prefocation of the matrix, to take the distilled water of the said hearb, and drinke it.

For to driue away the heauinesse of the minde, to acuate the sences, and to make a good memorie.

TAke balme and bray it, and steep it til it become soft in good wine in an earthen vessel well couered and stopped, then distil it by a limbecke, and every morning igine unto the sicke person a spoonfull to drinke.

For to remedie the congelation of the milke in the breasts.

TAke of the leaues of mints and boyle them in asmuch wine and oyle as shall be sufficient, and being taken out, bray them

them and laie them vpon the hardneſſe in maner of a plaiſter.

For to heale the falling of the vuula.

TAke of Rew and Coriander ſeedes in pouder and boile them in water of mints, and with the ſaid water being cold, cauſe the ſick perſon to gargariſe, and he ſhall be whole.

Againſt fulneſſe of the ſtomack and ptiſicke.

TAke and boile a Capon, and with it a handfull of the herb Mercurie, and take a potinger of the broth, and put therein ſome ſuger, and giue it the ſicke partie to drinke, and it will heale the griefs.

For to remedie the retention of the skin called Secunda, and to cauſe the auoyding thereof.

TAke a quantitie of the herbe mercurie and braie it, and with oile of Roſes or white lilies mix it well, and make a peſſarie with a peece of fine linnen cloth, and applie it vnto the necke of the matrix.

For to heale wartes.

RUb the warts with the herbe mercurie, or with the iuice thereof, and they ſhall be healed, or elſe with the hearbe Porcelane.

To ſtop the flix of bloud in women.

TAke a quantitie of the herbe Milfoile and braie it, and being put into the place of nature you ſhall ſee a preſent remedie: or elſe put hot Millium in a little bag, and cauſe the woman to hold it vnto hir hips, and the paine will ceaſe.

For to ſtop the white flix of the matrix.

TAke of the floures of the herb Eruca, and beate them into pouder, and mix therewith the like quantitie of the herb called mouſe-eare or Chickweed, and of Origanum, and with halfe the quantitie of ſuger make an electuarie in little roules and cauſe the ſicke to eat thereof: or boile the leaues of trifoile in wine, and giue thereof to drink: or elſe of the water of the ſaid herb diſtilled in May. The water of dead nettles the

the quantitie of three vnces being drunke, doth heale the like infirmitie. The like also is don by a fomentation made vnto the lower parts with the decoction of the malle of trees.

To heale a quartane ague.

TAke of Asarabacca a dragm, and make pouder thereof, and giue it vnto the sicke partie to drinke in white wine one houre before his fit take him, for within a short space it will purge him either vpwards or downwards and heal him.

Against the Ptisicke.

TAke of Filipendola roots, and of Gentian, of each a dram, beaten into pouder, vse to drinke thereof many times in water of honie, and it will heale you.

To remedie the redneſſe of the face.

TAke of the leaues of yong Fennell, of old Smiues greſe, of each like quantitie, mince them well together with a knif, then bray them a little, and at night annoint the face: and in the morning wash the face in perſelie water, & it will worke a verie good effect.

For to heale the Sciatica.

TAke of Strawberies foure handfulles, boile them in as much water as shall suffice, and bath therewith the place of the greefe, and after annoint it with this ointment. Take of Vnguentum dealthea one vnce, of honie halfe an vnce, of war one dram, mixe them and make an ointment thereof, which by vsing will make a marueilous effect.

Against wheales or blisters of the face.

TAke in the midſt of the spring time of the leaues of an ash tree, bray them and let them stande to mollifie fiue daies in vineger, then distill them in Balneo Mariæ, & with the water wash continuallie the face the space of three wakes, and it will be whole.

Fore

For to recouer a loſt appetite.

TAke of Gallingale, of pepper, of parſelie ſeeds, of each two drammes, make pouder thereof, and with new honie make an electuarie: of the which take morning and euening the quantitie of a ſpoonfull two houres before meat.

For to take awaie moles or ſpots which children take in their mothers bellie.

TAke in the moneth of March the roots of Auens, togither with the leaues, and being braied, diſtill them through a limbecke, and with the water that ſhall be drawne thereof, waſh often the ſpots or moles, and they will be healed.

For to heale the yellow laundiſe.

TAke of Artemeſia, of Scolopendria, of each one handfull, of wormwood the third part of a handefull, boyle them in white wine that is not ſharpe, neither ſweet, vntill the third part be conſumed, putting the wormewood vnto it in the end, and adding thereunto of ſuger, cauſe the ſicke partie to drinke foure vnces thereof continuallie the ſpace of nine daies euerie morning in ſtead of a ſirop, and he ſhall be healed.

To remedie the griefes of the head, which through the beating of the arteries, doe not ſuffer one to take ſleepe.

TAke of wormewood well brayed and boyled in Water, and binde it vnto his temples vpon the griefe: which preſentlie will mittigate the paine, and cauſe him to take a pleaſant ſleepe.

For to heale the Ptiſicke, occaſioned of groſſe and viſcous humors.

TAke of Gentian, of Calamus aromaticus, of each halfe an vnce, of Ariſtologia longa one vnce: beat them into fine pouder and mixe therewith honie of roſes, and make an electuarie, of the which you ſhall giue vnto the ſicke perſon a ſpoonfull in the morning two houres before he eate meat, and you ſhall ſee a happie ſucceſſe.

Againſt

Against grauell or any other viscous matter engendred in the reines.

TAke of Marsh mallow roots foure vnces, of Butter one vnce and a halfe, of honie three vnces, of raine water as much as suffiseth, braie the rootes, and putting euery thing into a possenet, boile them vntill the roots be well sodden, & being taken from the fire, straine it through a linnen cloth or fearce, and cause the sicke person to drinke fiue vnces thereof fasting, let him vse this certaine daies, and you shall see a verie happie successe.

For to dry vp the milke in the breasts.

TAke a new earthen pot to boile with, and annoint it with oile Olive, and put therein as much turpentine as you please: then set it to the fire and let it boile a little: after put into it two peeces of linnen cloth, which may drinke vp the turpentine, then spread them vppon a boord, and put vpon them of the pouder of Olibanum, and applie them vnto the breast where the pugs begin, and you shall haue your purpose.

How to heale children that haue wormes.

TAke of Aloes, of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of wormeseed of each one scruple, of butter as much as suffiseth, make therewith an ointment, with the which you must fill halfe a nut shell, and binde it vpon the nauill of the child, & in one night it will remedie him: it is a thing that hath bin well proued.

How to mitigate all kinds of griefes.

AFter the month of Maie is passed, take of the roddes that Elmes bring forth among their leaues, and take out the water within them and put it into a vessel well stopped, and set it in the sun twelue daies, then annoint therewith euerie part that is grieued, and it will make a happie successe.

How to cause milke to descend into the breasts.

TAke of the herbe seeds of Dil, boile them with Lentiles, and giue the broth therof to drink, and it will cause a marueilous

uelous effect: or else giue her the oile of Annis seedes with Fennell seeds, and you shall haue a good successe.

Against yexings occasioned through crudities of the stomach.

Vse to annisseeds boiled in wine and then dried, put therunto of cinamon and of mallicke of each like quantitie: and being made into fine poulder, vse it in your meats as a medicine that hath bin proued.

For to remedie the stinking of the breath, happened by eating of garlike or such like meats.

TAke a quantitie of the roots of Bectes, and rost them in hot Embers, and being eaten, they will doe the effect: or else for the like cause giue the partie to eate rawe beanes, or Rew.

For to heale the biting of mad dogs.

TAke of the leaues of figtrees, of the flowers of Camomill and of Garlike, of each like quantitie, braie them and applie them plaister-wise vpon the euill.

For to prouoke the flowers vnto a woman.

TAke of Labdanum as much as suffiseth, make thereof a pessarie: and mixe therein of the poulder of Myrrha, and of the iuice of wake Robin, and applie it vnto the place of nature, and you shall see a very good successe.

An excellent remedy against the dropsie.

TAke of Assarum one vnce, infuse it in a little barrell of sweet wine by the space of three monethes, then straine it and cast away the Assarum, and giue of the wine to drink morning and euening vnto the sicke person, and you shall see a marueilous successe.

Against the falling sickenesse.

TAke of Labdanum, of Casia Lignea, and of the iuice of wormwood clarified of eche one scruple: braie them together, and make therof three pilles to take an hour after sup-

per,

per, and vse to doe the like manie times.

Against the weakenesse of the stomacke through colde.

TAke of Cassia lignea, of Mastick, of fenell seedes, of eche halfe a dram, and being beaten together, make a pouder, and giue it to drinke fasting, beeing dissolued with the iuice of Wormwood.

To remedie the desire to vomite, and to restore the appetite that is lost.

GAther Centorie the lesser, at such time as it beginneth to flower, that is in the end of June, and being minced small togither with the flowers, distil it through a limbeck, and of the water which shal be distilled, giue three vnces vnto the sicke person to drinke thereof morning & euening fasting, and it will heale him. It healeth also the collicke, and causeth the procreation of dead creatures.

Against the bitings of all venemous beasts.

TAke an onion, and braie it with fresh Rewe, salte, and honnie, of eche like quantitie, put it vpon the biting. And it is marueilous.

Against the mistes, droppings, and rednesse of the eyes.

TAke of the flowers of cherrie trees at their time, distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and put the water into the eies of the diseased, morning and euening cold, and it will worke the intent.

Against the hardnesse and swelling of the liuer or mi't.

TAke Iuie and make it tender, by infusing it ten dates in wine, vntill it become rotten: Then boile it vntill the wine be consumed: straine the iuice, and mixe it with oile oline, and waxe, and make an ointment, wherewith anoint the swellings.

To purge the Matrix of a woman.

TAke of gumme serapine, of Myrrha, of Cichorie, of eche like quantitie, braie them, and with oile of camomill and

honnie, dissolue them, and make thereof a plaister, and hauing made a suppositorie, put it into the place of Nature.

Against the Ptisicke.

TAke of saffron one scruple, of muske halfe a graine, mixe them, and dissolue them in good wine, and giue it vnto the sicke partie to drinke.

To remedie olde inueterate griefes of the head.

TAke of gum Arabicke, of Myrrha, of Saffron, of Euphorbium, of eche three grains: bray them all together & mixe them with the white of an egge well beaten, then applie therof vnto the temples and forehead, and presently you shal haue helpe.

Against Hemerodes that appeare not.

TAke of the herbe Cinoglossa, and distill it by a limbeck, and of the water that shall be taken thereof, giue vnto the diseased to drink, the quantitie of three vnces in the morning, and hee shall be whole, but if they shal be apparant and come forth, washe them often with peces of cloth bathed in the same water, and they will be healed.

Against drie coughs.

TAke wilde Daucus, and boile it in wine with the roots also, vntill they be throughly sodden, putting therunto a litle quantitie of drie figges: then straine it, and giue the sicke person to drinke of the wine oftentimes, and he shalbe healed.

To remedie the griefe of the Hemerodes, and the chappings of the fundament.

TAke of Bole armenicke, of gum Arabicke, of mastick, of Sanguis draconis, of myrrha, of drie roses, of the flowers of Pomgranets, of eche three drams: make of all these a pouder, then take of fresh butter one vnce, of oile of roses three vnces, of the iuice of leaues of leekes three drams, of the iuice of Filopendola foure vnces: set the iuices butter and oile vnto the fire, and boile them vntill the iuices

be

be consumed: then put thereunto the other thinges being beaten into fine pouder, and make therwith an ointment to annoint the griefe.

An other for the same.

TAke of the grease of a ducke and of an hen, of eche one vnce, of oile of Roses two vnces, of ware three drams, of the yelkes of Raw egs one, of Opium in pouder one dram, of Saffron halfe a dram, mixe them all togither, and make thereof an ointment.

To heale the windinesse and other passions of the matrix.

TAke of Gallia muscata, of Labdanum, of nutmegs, of Castor called in English a Beuer, of the runnet of an Hare, of Bdellium, of eche two drams, of baie leaues, of spiknard, of mastick, and of mirtell berries, of ech two vnces, of Oleum Nardinum, six vnces, of oile of nutmegs one vnce, of white ware three vnces, dissolue the ware with the oile, and put thereunto the other things being finely braied, and in the ende put vnto it the nutmegges, and make an ointment without fire, and making rolles of Pitche, annoint them with this ointment, and put them into the conceiuing place of the woman.

To remedie the disease of the plurisie.

TAke of the flowers of red poppie, which grow amongest wheat, and drie them in the sun, and hauing made them into pouder, giue a little thereof vnto the sick, in his meats and drinks. Then annoint the place of the griefe with oile of Lisardes being warme, and you shall see the effect.

To heale the disease called the Tigna.

Tigna, a disease which causeth the haire of the head or beard to fall away.

TAke nuttes with their shels, drie them vppon a hearth, and make them into pouder, then mixe it with old lard of a swine without salte, and therewith annount the griefe, and presently it will be healed.

To remedie the griefe of the breasts, and to cause milke to discend.

TAke of percely rootes, and of the rennet of an Hare, of ech halfe an vnce, of Storax calamite three drams, of new oile of sweet almonds three vnces, of barly meale one vnce & a halfe, make therewith a plaister, and lay it vppon the brests.

Against water and windinesse in the testicles of children.

TAke foure rootes of white lillies, of lineseedes, of beane floures, of ech one vnce, of comin, of Daucus, of eche fower drammes, of brimstone one dram: of the fruit of Ciperus halfe an vnce, of Bdellium dissolued in vineger two drās, of oile of camomil sixe vnces, boile the roots and bray them, and with the water of the decoction boile the meale, & mixing all togither, make a plaister, and apply it cold vnto the griefe.

To heale scabbed hands occasiond through the French disease.

TAke of the leaues of nettles one handfull, of cinamon and of cloues, of eche two drammes: boile them in Water: and bathing the handes in the fume thereof, they will be whole.

To stop the superfluous bloud of the flowers.

TAke of the herb called Virga pastoris, and make it in a pouder, & giue two drams therof to drinke in a Poringer, of the broth made with peason, and it will stop: or else boile it in vineger, and being braied, applie it vnto the nauill, in maner of a plaister, and it will worke the like effect.

To heale shronken and stiffe sinews.

TAke of Ceruce, of rosin, of olde oile of sethe one vnce, of gum Armoniack, of Galbanum, of the confection Cipho-dea, of ech one vnce, of ware foure vnces, make an ointment and vse it.

To remedie the euill countenance, which proceedeth of the dropsie.

AFter the body is purged, the sicke must take morning & euening before meate, one of these morsels following. Take of the pouder of dia lacca, of the pouder of dia curcuma.

of

of eche one dramme, of the seedes of Dounthistle two drams of Lignum Aloes, of cloues, and of Saffron, of eche one scruple, of suger fiue vnces: dissolue the suger with water of agrimonie, and make the confection into tables, euery one conteining one dram and a halfe.

To remedie the euil colour of the face.

TAke of the roots of turneps, and of the roots of Acorus, and being washed, distill them with a limbecke, and of the water that shall be drawen thereof, cause the sicke to drink fiue vnces at once continuallie, the space of xv. days before meate, and you shall see a very good successe.

Against the inflamation of the liuer.

TAke of the iuice of Endiue three vnces, of the iuice of Liuerwort two vnces, of mundified Tamarindes fiue drammes, of Saunders in pouder one dram and a halfe, of fine suger as much as sufficeth, dissolue the suger with the Tamarindes, & make an Electuarie: of the which the sicke parti must take one vnce euerie daie.

To remedie the misles or dimnesse of the sight.

TAke of Rape seeds, and make Comfets therewith, as you doe of Annis seeds, of which the sicke vsing to eate, shall find marueilous ease: or else take of the ashes of the heades of Swallowes two drams, of good honnie three vnces, of the iuice of fenuell one vnce: put them into a viall of glasse couered close at the top, then boile it in Balneo Mariæ vntill halfe be consumed: and of that which remaineth, drop into the eies early in the morning, and a little before supper, and at night when hee goeth to bed, let him vse this euery day.

To remedie the want of hearing.

TAke of white Eleborus, of saffron, of Sal niter, of Castoreum, of eche one dram, of vineger, of good honey, of eche

one vnce: boile all these together, and dipping therin a lock of wooll, put it warme into the eare.

Against the trembling of the heart.

TAke of cloues, of cinamond, of ech two scruples, of white Ben, and red, halfe a dramme, of saffron halfe a scruple, of graines, of ginger, of galingale, of ech halfe a scruple, of Iacints, of smeraudes, of saphires, of the bone of an Harts heart, of ech one scruple, of gold leaues five, of Marguarites prepared two drams, of Conserue of Roses and of Buglose, of ech one vnce and a halfe. Beate into pouder euerie of the foresaid things by himselfe, then put them altogither into a morter with halfe a pound of suger, and put therunto halfe a pound of the syrop of the rinds of Cedar apples, and make an electuarie, of the which, the sicke must take earlie in the morning, and at afternoone, and one houre before the supper, the quantitie of halfe a spoonfull at a time, and after it, let him drinke two spoonfuls of some aromatized wine that is sweet and pleasant.

Against the impediment of smelling.

TAke of the seeds of Nigella tunded in vineger one vnce being well dryed in the sunne, of Castor, of nutmegs, of eche one dram, of the seeds of white Ben and red Ben, of galingale, of white pepper, of Origanum, of Calamint, of eche two scruples: of Costus, of serapine, of reue, of Basill seeds, of ech one vnce. Make pouder ther of, and bind it in a fine linnen cloth, and smell often vnto it.

Against worms in children.

TAke of Goats milke halfe a Potinger, and quench therin a peece of burning yron. Which milke being giuen vnto the child to drink, will cause him to auoyd the worms from beneath.

Against

Against great and swollen gummes.

CAuse the partie to keepe many times in his mouth the iuice of Purcelane: or els the Wine of white oliues, which are not ripe, being warme: or else let him hold in his mouth oyle of Lentils. After this it auaileth to sprinkle the gums with the ponder of the rust of yron or copper, or with the ponder of Plantaine seedes.

Against the opilations or other defects of the liuer.

TAke and distill through a limbecke Dodder, at such time as it bringeth forth seedes, and giue to drinke three vnces of the water that is distilled, vsing to take it morning and euening, and you shall see an excellent successe.

To remedie Moles or Signes which children haue when they are borne.

TAke of the roots and of the herbe Auens, and distill them in the end of May through a Limbeck, and with the water washe the childe often in those places, and it will heale him.

To heale the comming forth of the nauill of children, and the ruptures within them.

TAke of the herbe Persoliaton, and braie it, and put it vpon the nauill of children oftentimes, and you shall see the effect. The like effect is seene, if you take a peece of linnen cloth, and being burned, to lay it vpon the nauill with a little oile oliue. The ponder of the seedes of the saide herbe giuen in wine, or in milke vnto children, healeth the ruptures within them.

For to remedie the retention, and to cause a woman to auoid the skin called Secundina.

TAke and boyle in white wine the flowers of Pulegium, and being killed, giue the woman four vnces thereof to drink fasting, & if that be not sufficient, put thereunto a little of the

iuice of leeks. It helpeth to the like intent to giue the woman foure vnces of the iuice of Borage.

Against the griefes and swelling of the Matrix, occasioned through ventositie after the birth.

IF she be without an ague, and knoweth the griefe to proceede of ventositie: take of Mustard seedes, or of rape seedes, and boile them in water, and therewith make fomentation vnto the place. But if it happen through inflamation, or through euill purging, with an ague, cause the woman to drinke a dram of the pouder of Pionie roots in brothe: or els boyle in broth of the flowers of camomill, and cause her to drinke therof.

Against the prefocation of the Matrix.

MAke pouder of the leaues of Gourds, and take a dram thereof, and being dissolued in good wine, giue it her to drinke, and at euerie time that thee drinketh thereof, thee shall finde a marueilous effect.

The

The fifth and laſte parte of *the Secrets of the Reuerend* Mayſter Alexis of Piemont.

Againſt putrified or rotten wounds.

TAke of the iuice of bꝛuſed leaues a pounde, of the iuice of Semper viue and of Ariſtologia longa, of eache thꝛee vnces, of verderame, and Ariſtologia rotunda of each one vnce, of oile Oliue thꝛee vnces, of ware as much as ſuffiſeth: make an ointment, and wꝛoke therewith, and you ſhall haue your deſire.

How to remedie bruſes or ſtripes of the ioints.

TAke of the hearbe called Maudlenwoꝛt, and boile it in water, and being taken out bꝛaie it, and applie it vnto the bꝛuſed place, which ſhith reſolning the bloud that is there congealed, will heale it.

For to heale a Fiſtula.

TAke of the roots of Gladiola one vnce wel bꝛaied, and put therevnto of Verderame, and of oile of Tartar, of each one dꝛam, and put thereof into the ſoꝛe,

How to remedie moiſt ſores or ſcabs in childrens heads.

TAke of white ſope four vnces, of paritorie thꝛee vnces, of Sulphur viue, thꝛee dꝛams, bꝛaie them all together, and with the iuice of the foꝛeſaide hearbe make a liniment, and the heares beeing ſhaven awaie, annointe therewith the childeshead, and the next daie followingwaſh the head with

ſope.

sope, in the which shall be mixed the foresaid hearbe, and using it thus certeine times, he shall be healed.

How to heale the itch.

TAke of oile of nuts, of the iuice of Fumiterre, of eache three vnces: with wax make an ointment, with the which after he is washed, if the disease be annointed, hee will be hole.

How to remedie old sores of the legs.

TAke of Aristologia longa, and of Aloes Epatice, of eache one vnce: make them into pouder, and with honie of Roses worke it into a paste and put thereof vpon the sores, but before it be applied thereunto, mundifie them with oyle of tartar, or with the decoction of Myrrha, and within a fewe daies he wil be whole.

Against the hardnesse and stiffnesse of sinewes, occasioned through wounds.

TAke twelue frogs, of swines grease one pound, of oile of baies two pound, of baie berries made in pouder two vnces, of white incense in pouder an vnce, boile all these together vntill the bones of the frogs be separated from the flesh, then strain them through a linnen cloth, and make an ointment: wherwith annoint the diseased member at night when the partie goeth to bed, and then wrap it in the skin of a dog: and in the morning wash it with this decoction following: take of the roots of Agrimonie, of the roots of mallowes, boile them in water vntill they be tender and wash the member oftentimes therewith, and you shall haue good successe.

To take out thornes or any other things fastened in the flesh.

TAke of the roots of the hearb Narcissus, of the meale of cockle, as much as you will, braie them and mixe them with honie, and put them on the euill.

How to dissolue dead bloud, happened through stripes or falling from some high place.

TAke of Commin and salt of eche an vnce, of honie foure vnces, make your pouder and put it into a possenet or earthen

earthen boiling pot with the honie, and let it boile a little, then annoint the griefe therewith, and you shall see a good successe.

An other which worketh the same effect.

TAke of Wormwood that is greene three handfuls, of the greene leaues and roots of Consolida two handfuls, of Camomill, of Mallowes, of each one handfull of the meale of Fenegreke, & of Linseeds, of each three drams: of the meale of beanes foure vnces, of the meale of barlie, and of grosse bran, of each one vnce and a halfe, of Daucus, of annis seeds of each one dram and a halfe, of oile of camomil, of white Lillies, of Roses, and of Butter, of each fiue drams, of Saffron one scruple, make a plaister and applie it vnto the griefe, and you shall see a verie excellent experience.

Against impostumes and griefes of the Hemerodes.

TAke a white onion wel rosted in the embers, make it verie cleane, and being braied, mixe it with the meale of Fenegreke, of Linseedes and of Camomill flowers, asmuch as sufficeth, and put thervnto a little Butter, and foure grains of saffron and laie it vppon the greefe. It helpeth also the paines of the eares caused of cold or grosse humors.

How to stop the bleeding of wounds.

TAke the herbe called Alchimilla, and of Sanicola, of eache one handfull, boile them in raine water: then take of earthwormes braied and strained through a linnen cloth into the decoction, of the which, the partie drinking foure vnces euerie morning and euening, you shall see good successe.

How to dissolue the bloud congealed in the body, caused thorough wounds or other accidents.

TAke Alchimilla, of Fennel, of sage, of persile, of eche one handful: of annise seeds, of Fennel, of Isope, of Enula Campana, of each two vnces: boile all these in two pintes of water vntill the third part be consumed, and drinking often times of the said decoction, you shall see a maruellous experience.

To

To remedy feſtred and inflamed wounds.

TAke of the iuice of the herbe called Pimpernell and of Semperuiue, of each halfe a pound, of oile oliue a pound, put them all into a veſſell to boile vntill halfe be conſumed, then put therevnto of butter four vnces, of verderame half an vnce, make thereof a perfect ointment.

How to heale the wounds where in were faſtened thornes or other ſuch like things

TAke of the iuice of Pimpernell that beareth red flowres, and mix th erewith of Diptamus, and of the ſtone Calamitis, and make a plaiſter with ſwines greace, and applie it vnto the wounds, and you ſhall haue your intent.

How to remedie cankers in wounds.

TAke of the rootes of Bruſci, & make ponder thereof, which being put into the wounds will heale them: or els put vpon them the iuice of marigolds the greater: Or the hearbe Taxus barbatus burned and made in pouder, and ſo laid vpon the cankers.

How to remedie the kings euill.

WAſh the ſore & warts with the decoction of the rindes of caphers: then take a ſerpent, and hauing cut away his head and taile, put the other part into an earthen pot that hath holes in the bottom, and being well loted both aboue and beneath, put vnto it another pot as a receyuer, which you ſhall cauſe to ſtand vppon a pot filled with water, which you ſhall boile ſo long vntill the ſerpent be reſolued into oile, vnto the which adding the pouder of the rootes of caphers, annoint the griefe eight daies therewith, and it ſhall be healed.

Againſt the kings euill in children.

TAke of the iuice of Southernwood, and of marſh mallowes, and of the mucilage of the kernels of vnripe grapes, of each like quantitie: late them being all mixed together vpon the ſore. But if it be hard, diſſolue in the ſaid iuices, of gum

Arma-

Armoniack or of Bdellium, and vse it as a plaister vpon the euill, and you shall see a happie successe.

Against all sores and angrie pushes, as the Canker or the disease Phadagena.

Phadagena is a running canker or pocke which in short space eateth the flesh to the bones.

TAke of the decoction of the roots of Licozas, and in that boile the leaues seeds and roots of Matrisilua, vntill the decoction become as thicke as honie, then laie it vpon the wounds, and it will dry e them marueilouslie, it is a verie approued medicine.

To wash awaie spots and red pimples or wheales in the face.

DIstill with a limbecke of glasse in Balneo Mariæ, the flowers of Matrisilua in the beginning of June. And with the water that shall be distilled, wash the face often, & he shall haue his intent.

How to heale ruptures within one, happened through falling from an high place, or of some other cause, and to dissolue the congealed bloud.

TAke of Cinquefoile in the midst of May, with the roots, and being braied distill in a limbecke, of which Water giue foure vnces to be drunke at one time in the morning fasting, and also in the euening: and it is marueilous.

Against sores of the nose, and of the mouth, and also of the French pocks.

TAke of the iuice of common hounds tongue, and of the iuice of plantine, of each three vnces: of lie two drams. Make first your pouder, and then thicken it at the fire, and vse it: but if they be the French sores or swellings, take of the foresaid iuices made thicke, and putting thereunto of Oximel squilliticum, worke of it vpon the sores, and you shall see a singular effect.

Against wounds that penetrate.

TAke of the iuice of Sanicola, & being dissolued with Water of Cerfolium, giue the wounded to drink therof, and with

with in short space he shall be healed: or else giue the water of the same herb distilled in the midst of Maie to drink, and it doeth the like effect.

How to take awaie the blacknesse of wounds.

TAke a quantitie of Rocket and take out the iuice, and being mired with the gall of an Oxe, annoint therewith, it will cause the place to seeme white.

Against griefes occasioned through rupture, or vnplacing of bones, or in the members.

BOile in water of the roots of rocket, and being brayed, make a plaister, and laie it vpon the place, and the intent will follow.

How to dissolue the blacknesse of the skin happened through stripes or other cause, and for to heale the sores of the natural places of women, and swelling of the breasts.

TAke of the herbe called Craines bill, and distill it in the end of May, and of the water which shall come thereof washlittle bags of linnen cloth, and put them in the wounds three or foure times a daie: and for the breasts, the herbe Asclepiade brayed and laied vpon them, is verie good.

Against all kindes of fluxes of bloud, and to heale the hurts of the bowels and of the bladder.

TAke out the iuice of the herbe called Cauda equina, and being mired with a little iuice of Endiue, giue foure vnces thereof vnto the sicke to drinke euerie morning. The like effect is doone by drinking the water of the foresaide herbe distilled with a limbecke.

Against the swelling and griefe of a mans yard.

VVIth the water of the aforesaide herbe distilled thorough a limbecke, you shall keepe the member beeing often washed with linnen clothes bathed in the same water, and you shall haue your intent.

Against the kings euill.

TAke of liquid pitch, of ware, of vrine of children, and of meale of barlie, of eache as much as you please: mire them

them together, and putting thereunto a little oile Oliue, laie thereof many times vpon the griefe.

Against putrified gums.

TAke and boile Isope in water, with the which wash the gums and they will be whole.

How to take away the putrifaction of wounds.

TAke of the iuice taken out of the roots of Incensaria, and mix it with turpentine and ware, and hauing made an ointment laie it vpon the woundes, and you shall see the successe.

Against vicious humors, which are caused of the itch, or like effects betweene the flesh and the skin.

TAke of Alchimilla, of Camomill floures, and of the herb Iaccea of each one handfull: boile them in good wine, of the which giue to drinke foure vnces eight mornings continuallie fasting, in which space let the diseased wash the infected parts twice, and he shall be whole.

How to heale wounds quicklie.

TAke of the tops of the leaues called Colts foot, and annoint them with honie, and laie them vpon the wound, and assone as they be drie, put on other freshe ones: and continuing so three daies you shall see a good successe.

To heale that kind of breaking out that is like to a Leprosie.

TAke of the iuice of Lapathum acutum, or of sorrell, mixe it with oile of nuts, and turpentine, of each like quantitie, then boile it and straine it through a linnen clothe, & put thervnto of Tartar in pouder the third part of one of the foresaid parts, and make an ointment, with which annointe the greefe, and it will doe the effect.

Tartar signifieth dried lees of wine, in English is called Argil, whereof be two sorts, white and red.

How to heale broken bowels in children.

TAke water of Lentils, and take out the iuice, and wash therin little bags of linnen cloth, and laie them vpon the rupture:

rupture: putting first the bowel into his place, and by drinking after it the ponder of Alchimilla certaine daies, he shall be whole.

Against pimples or knobs of the legges, and naturall places of women, with redneſſe and burning.

TAke in May the leaues and ſtalkes of Louage, and being braied diſtill it in a Limbecke, and with the water waſh peeces of linnen cloath, and laie them vppon the infected parts.

To remedie the gallinges of the feet and cankers.

TAke of the fruit of Liguſtrum, braie it, & take out the iuice, with the which waſh the ſores, and they will be hole. The water of the flowres of the ſame fruit diſtilled, and applied vnto cankers, worketh a maruellous effect.

How to heale old ſores.

TAke of the iuice of the leaues of white lillies, with a little vineger and honie, vnto the quantitie of the iuice, and being boiled, laie thereof on the ſores.

How to remedie a blit or blaſt, and to heale cankers.

TAke of Lunaria and of Pimpernel, of eache like quantitie, take out the iuice, & waſhe therewith the infected parts, and will they be whole.

To cauſe nailes that be ſcaly to fall awaie.

TAke of the ſeeds of wilde mints, of linſeedes, of each like quantitie: braie them and mire them with honie, and laie thereof oftentimes vpon the naile, and you ſhall ſée the ſucceſſe

A remedie againſt infection of the lungs and the Ptiſicke.

TAke of the leaues and ſeeds of marſh mallowes, & boile them in milke or wine: of the which giue the ſicke for to drinke euerie morning and he will be whole.

To heale the ſores of the mouth and throte.

TAke of the leaues of marſh mallows, and boile them in wine and honie, putting ther vnto roch alom, and being

ſtrained

ſtrained, let it ſtand to coole, and with that decoction cauſe the diſeaſed to waſh his mouth and his throat oftentimes, and it will heale him.

To heale the Ringwormes, Cornes, and ſores of the feet.

TAke liquid Allum, and boyle it in honey, and with that annoint the foreſaid griefes, and it will heale them. Alſo the water of honey diſtilled, healeth and mundifieth the wounds, being layd into them with pieces of Linnen cloth waſhed in it.

Againſt the flixe of the blood of the Emerodes, and ſores of the priuie members.

TAke of Pellitot, of Fenegricke, and of Linſeed, of each like quantitie, bray them and mixe them with the white of an egge, and make a playſter, and lay it upon the ſore.

Againſt the putrifaction of the gummes, and ſores of the mouth.

TAke of the leaues of Mints, and boyle them in wine and a little vineger, let it coole, and with the decoction waſh well your mouth, and it will helpe the teeth, purge the corruption of the gummes, and make a ſweet breath.

Againſt blites and watrie ſcabbes that are in the heads of children.

TAke of the iuice of Mints, and put thereunto of Brimſtone and vineger well mixed together, and with a feather dipped in the ſaid lineament, annoint the griefe.

Againſt wounds and all putrified old ſores.

TAke of Milfoile, and of Sanicola, boyle them in water, and ſtraine them through a Linnen cloth, and with the decoction mixe the meale of Fenegricke, with like quantitie of the fat of a Goat, and halfe as much of oyle Oliue, diſſolue them at the fire, and putting wax thereunto, make an ointment.

Against colericall impostumations, as blites and blaſts, and ſuch like.

TAke of the flowers of water Lillies, of Roſes, and of Violets, boyle them in wine of Pomegranats, vntill the wine be conſumed: and of the herbes, being brayed and cold, lay vpon the ſore.

To remedie the griefes of the bowels, and watrie ruptures.

TAke water Lillie flowers when they are ripe & perfit, and diſtill them in Balneo mariæ, and of the water giue the ſicke to drinke two vnces thereof morning & euening, by the ſpace of ten or twelue dayes, and it will heale him.

Againſt the griefes of the ioynts.

TAke of Raiſins, and mundifie them from the kernels, and bray the pulpe with the leaues of greene Rew, and apply it vnto the euill.

To heale the broken bowels of children.

TAke of Paritorie, of Cinquefoile, of Camomill, of Germander, of ech one handfull: boyle them in water, with the which make a bath for the child, & bathe him in three houres a day, by the ſpace of three daies, & let him drinke in the bath halfe an vnce of Perſoliaton, and being come out of the bath, let him be annointed with this oyntment: take of Oyle of Camomill one vnce and a halfe, of the ſeedes of Perſoliaton in ponder two vnces, put thereunto of wax, and make an oyntment: of the which, annointing the child by the ſpace of eight dayes, you ſhall haue good ſucceſſe.

To heale the ſcorchings made with fire, and fretting ſores.

TAke Perforata, & being brayed, put it vpon the burnings and ſore, you ſhall haue your intent.

To remedie the hurts of the skull.

TAke of the iuice of Pimpernell, and waſh therein peeces of Linnen cloth, & put them oftentimes vpon the hurt, and it will be quickly healed.

For to heale corſiue hurts, called commonly the Wolfe.

TAke of the leaues of Plantine one handfull, of Pomegranat flowers, of the Nuts of Ciperus, of the wood and fruit

fruit of Balme, of Allum Zuccarino, of eche one vnce, boyle them together in Plantine water, and in the end of the decoction put vnto it of Camphora one dramme, and with the decoction wash the griefe. It helpeth likewise to wash the sore with the water of Radishes.

Against wounds and ruptures of the naturall places of women, and to stop the flix of bleeding at the nose.

DIstill in a Limbeck, in June, the rots of Lekes, and in the water distilled wash peces of Linnen Cloth, and put them vpon the sore: Wash likewise Wombate in it, and put it into the nose, and it will stop the course of the bloud.

For to heale one that falleth from some high place.

TAke of Tansie, of wilde Tansie, and boyle it in water and salt, and giue vnto the sick to drinke of the decoction, and you shall see a good successe.

To stop the bloud of the Matrix, and of the vrine, and of wounds, and to heale the blacke pimples of wheales in the legges.

IN the midst of May distill through a Limbeck the leaues of an Oke, and of the water giue six vnces vnto the sick to drinke, & he shalbe healed of the said griefes: and if in the said water you wet the Towe of Hempe or peces of Linnen, and wash the pimples or red legges inflamed, the medicine will be effectuous.

For to stop the bleeding of wounds.

TAke of the dung of Peacocks, and dissolue it with water of Sage distilled whē it hath flowers, putting thereunto a little Muske, & dipping a little Wombace in the said mixture, binde it vpon the wound.

Against the flix of the bloud of the Emerodes.

BRay Scabious, & put it vpon the Emerods, & it will do the effect: or els boile the foresaid hearbe with the rots of Taxus Barbatus, and let the Patient receiue fume from beneath.

Against the Hemerodes and erectie swellings of the fundament, and the redneſſe of the face.

TAke of the iuice of blind Nettles, and annoint the places, and you ſhall haue your intent. Bathe alſo the erectie impoſtumations of the fundament with pieces of Linnen cloth dipped in the iuice or in the water diſtilled of the ſaid hearbe, and they will be healed. And ſo likewiſe a red face.

Againſt ſpitting of bloud.

TAke and boyle white Time in vineger and honey, and giue the diſeaſed foure vnces of the decoction to drinke euerie day: or elſe take the iuice of the ſaid hearbe, and being mixed with vineger, cauſe the ſicke to drinke halfe an vnce thereof, and it will heale him.

Againſt the rupeures of the feet and of the hands, occaſioned through the French diſeaſe.

TAke a Squill, diuide it and boyle it in old Oyle, vntill it be tender, then bray it in a mozter vntil it be brought to the forme of an Oyntment, with the which annoint the ruptures.

Againſt the burnings of fire.

BAth oftentimes in the day the place of the burning with pieces of Linnen cloth dipped in water of Taxus barbatus, diſtilled through a Limbeck: or elſe with Barbers lie, and it wil be whole. The like effect is done by annointing it preſently with hony, which cauſeth that the member become not full of bladders, nor grow to be vlcerous.

To heale ſores that auoid matter.

TAke a quantitie of Turpentine, with the like of oile and hony mixed together, and put thereof into the ſore, and you ſhall ſee a marueilous effect.

Againſt ſcabbes and itch.

TAke of the leaues and flowers of Taxus barbatus, diſtill them in a Limbecke, and in the water that ſhalbe diſtilled, waſh pieces of Linnen cloth, and put them often vpon the infected part.

Againſt

Against the Pleurisie.

TAke of Tapsia, of Eleborus niger, of Mustard seedes, of gella, of Pacitorie, of ech one dramme, of Euphorbium, of Scammonie, of Sandarack, of each fouretéene graines, of Costus, of Coliquintida, of Rew, of Mandrake, of Staphisagria, of Sal Niter, of each halfe a scruple: being well mixed, bray them into pouder, and being dissolued in vineger, wash the infected place, and you shall sée a good successe.

Against itching and swelling of the Hemerodes.

TAke of the leaues and rootes of Tormentill, and being brayed, boyle them in vineger, and therewith wash and emplayster the infected places.

To heale Cankers.

BRay the rootes of Turbit into pouder, and being mixed with honey, lay it vpon the sores, and you shall haue your intent.

To heale the sores of the naturall places of women.

TAke of Verueine, and distill it in the end of June, and with the water that shall be distilled, wash those places, and kéeps therein a piece of Linnen cloth bathed with the same water.

To heale griefes of the eyes, and to make cleare the sight.

WAsh the eyes with the foresaid water, and distill of it into them manie times a day, and you shall sée a trimme successe.

Against the galdnesse of the feet, and other parts of children.

TAke leaues of Semperuiue, and being well brayed with the Lard of Swine, and oyle of Roses, being liquid, straine it through a Linnen cloth, and the iuice which shal be gotten thereof, boyle with white wine, and in the end put thereunto of Masticke, and of Incense, of each one dramme, and therewith annoint the places.

To mundifie putrified wounds.

TAke of dead Nettles beaten into fine pouder, and of Aristologia, of each like quantitie: and the third part of one of these of Verderane; mix them together with the iuice of

the herbe Sanicola, and Oyle Olive, and make a playster, and vse it with good lucke.

Against griefes of the necke through stripes, or other occasions.

TAke of Mastick two vnces and three drammes, of oyle of Roses ℥ of Waxe of eth one pound, of the marrow of an Hart one pound, of the fat of Chickens one pound, of the fat of a Gose one pound, of the grease of a Sow two pouds, of the Mucillage of Fenegreke nine vnces, of Linseedes and of the iuice of marsh Mallowes as much more as of them all: of Camomill a little bundell, of Dill seuen little branches: bray the Mastick, ℥ being mixed with oyle of Roses, boyle it with a soft fire, ℥ mix the iuices with the Wax in another vessell, then straine them all, ℥ put thereunto the Mastick, with the oyle of Roses, ℥ mix them at the fire, putting thereunto the wax. And being taken from the fire, put the oyntment into a vessell of Glasse: Wherby you must apply in manner of a playster.

Panaritio is a disease which often breedeth in ones fingers.

To remedie the disease Panaritio.

TAke of the leaues of an Oke, and bray them well with Sope, and lay them on the griefe: or else bray marsh Mallowes with Barrowes grease ℥ crummes of bread, and lay thereof vpon the euill. It helpeth also to annoynt the place with the filth of the eares. Also it healeth to take Raysons, the kernels taken out and brayed with incense, and layed vpon the griefe.

Against the chaps of the fundament, and spots in the face.

TAke of the oyle drawne out of the seedes of Bombace, and bathe often the place of the fissures therewith. It helpeth likewise the blackneſſe and spots of the face. Also the ponder of a dogges head burned and layed thereon, healeth the said griefe.

Against the swellings and sores of the Hemerodes.

TAke of Terebinthe one vnce and a half, of Birdlime two scruples, of Tutia of Alexandria three vnces, of Litarge, of Siluer, of Ceruse, of Copperas, of each two vnces, of

Plan-

Plantine ſir drammes, of old Oyle one pound, bray thoſe things which are to be brayed, and then mire them together, and with the ſaid mixture annoint the place, vntill it be healed.

For to remedie the flixe of the bloud of the Hemerodes.

TAke the iuice of Leekes, and giue thereof vnto the ſick to drinke: or els annoint the Hemerodes with the fat of a Swan. It helpeth alſo to burne a ſponge not waſhed, and being made into powder, to giue thereof vnto the ſicke to drinke: or elſe to cauſe him to drinke of the rennet of an Hare or of an Hart in ſtrictine water.

For to heale the ſwelling of a mans yard.

TAke the fat of the reines of a ſhepe, and put thereunto the pouder of a Pummace ſtone burned, & of ſalt finely beaten in pouder, and put thereof vpon the ſwoln and ſore member.

For to heale deepe ſores in the legges.

TAke the gall of Swan, of Turpentine, and of Ceruſe, as much as you pleaſe, and being well medled, annoint the place often therwith: or els take the bones of the iawes of a Swan, or of an Hog, burne them, and lay of the aſhes vpon the ſore.

Againſt the griefes, ſores, putrifaction, and ſtench of the eares.

TAke of the iuyce of Rewe, and boyle it in the rinde of a Pomegranat, and diſtill thereof into the eares: or els mire the gall of an Ore or of a Goat in a veſſell of earth, and being made hot vpon the embers, put thereof into the eares. It helpeth alſo to take the gall of a Goat, mired with the milke of a Cow, and put warme into the eares.

For to heale chaps in the heads of the breaſts or teats.

TAke of the ſhell called Blatte Bizantie, & burne it, & mir the aſhes with Butter, waſhed with Roſewater, & put thereof vpon the ſore, and in ſhort ſpace it will heale them.

For to heale sores of the legges, happened through scaldings.

TAke of old Oyle three vnces, of white Waxe, and of Ceruce, of eche two vnces, of the fat of a Weather halfe an vnce, of Minium, of Lye, of each halfe an vnce, of Sanguis draconis, and of Camphora, of eche three drammes: mix them all together, and make a Cerote according to art.

To heale a Weft growing on the eye-lids.

TAke drie figges, and boyle them in wine and honey, then bray them well, and put thereunto a little Galbanum, and lay thereof vpon the euill: or else put thereon of Castor dissolued with honey: or of the ashes of a burnt Swallow mixed with honey, and he shall haue his intent.

For to take away the griefe of the eyes, which happeneth of a stripe.

TAke the yolke of an egge, and mixe therewith Inke and oyle of Roses, and closing the eye, lay vpon it a piece of Linnen Cloth dipped in the same mixture, and it will be whole: or else wash the eye with the water that proceedeth from greene Willowes when they be cut, and it wil worke the like effect.

Against chappings of the lippes, and of the heads of womens breasts.

TAke the braine of a Goose, and meddle it with the brains of an Hart, and annoint the lips: or els take of Litarge of Siluer, of Myrrha, of Ginger, of each as you please, and make thereof ponder: and with Virgin Wax, Honey, and oile Oliue, as much as sufficeth, make an ointment, which will be maruelious. But before you lay on the ointment, wash the lippes with spittle, and then with a little piece of Linnen cloth lay the ointment vpon the griefe.

Take Inke and mixe it with the ponder of Hermodactiles, and lay it vpon them: and in the beginning take Sal armoniack, and beat it finely, and lay of the ponder vpon the griefe.

Against a Fistula growing in a womans breast.

First

FIrſt waſh it daily with warme wine, wherin hath ben boiled Myrrha, then take of Sarcacolla, and of Aloes of each as you pleaſe, and being braied, mix them with hony, and hauing made therwith a litle bag, put it into the Piſtola, taking heed that if it heale not, you put into it the gall of a hen, or ſome other creature, and lees of old wine, and with this moſt certainly you ſhall haue your purpoſe.

How to remedie the impoſtumation of a mans yard, and windineſſe of the bottome of the belly.

AFter you haue done the vniuerſall Regiment of letting of bloud, anoint the member with Aloes, diſſolued in wine: and to driue away the ventoſitie of the belly, vſe to fomentate the place with the water of the decoction of Ariſtologia rotunda.

Againſt hot impoſtumations of the teſticles.

TAke of the meale of Beanes, of the meale of Barlie, the leaues of Henbane, of each as you pleaſe, bray them and mix them with the ſaid meales and oile of Roſes, and lay them vpon the ſore.

Againſt the impoſtumations of the teſticles.

TAke of the pulpe of reiſins, of the meale of beanes, and of the pouder of cummin, meddle them with hony, and make a plaiſter: or elſe take wild Calamint braied with leuen, ſalt and butter, and make thereof a plaiſter. It helpeth alſo to emplaiſter the place with the meale of white Cicers mixed with honie.

Againſt the deſcending of the intrailes in the purſe of the teſticles.

TAke of Acacia, of thenuts of Cypres, of Marſeron, of dry Rew, of bay berries, of galls, of gum Arabick, of each twenty drams, bray them and fearce them finely: and if he be of ripe age, make a plaiſter with the gleir of a fish diſſolued in vineger. If it bee a child, make the plaiſter with the Mucilage of Pſillium: and let him drinke wine tempered with the decoction of Cypres nuts.

How to remedie a rupture or breaking.

Take

TAke of the ſtring of yron, of the haires of a Hare, of ech one vnce and a halfe, of Cypres nuts three dragmes, of Mummia, of Sanguis draconis, of Incenſe, of ech a dragme. Make pils therof with the iuyce of Milfoile: of the which, giue vnto the ſick perſon a dragme, or ſomewhat leſſe at a time after his age. And at night when he ſhall take them, lay vpon the rupture, a plaine peece of Lapis calamitis.

To draw bloud from the Hemerhodes.

TAke a lock of wool and dip it in the iuyce of Ciclaminus and lay it vpon the Hemerodes. It helpeth alſo to put thereon the iuyce of Onions, with the gall of an Ore.

To ſtop the flix of the bloud of the Hemerhodes.

TAke an Eele, and hauing taken out the guts, cut off the head and taile, and reſerue only the middle part, and being well waſhed bray it, and put it into a poſſenet well leaded, and let it boile, preſſing it often down with a ſpatter, & gather the fat which ſhal come therof, with the which annoint the Hemerodes, & caſt vpon them the pouder of Filopendola roots, but if the hemerodes doe not appeare, dip a lock into the ſaid fat, and ſprinkle it with the ſaid pouder, and put it into the fundament.

Againſt rupture of the hands and feet cauſed through cold.

TAke the fat of a Beare and anoint the griefe ther with, or elſe take ſea crabs and burn them into aſhes, & mix therwith hony and annoint the ſore. It helpeth alſo to annoint with hony mixed with the hoof of an Aſſe burned into aſhes. Sandarack dried is very good to remedy the ſame griefe: or els Charabe brayed & diſſolued with oile of roſes.

Carabe, is the true kinde of Amber, which ſerueth for medicines.

How to cloſe vp wounds.

LAy vpon the wounds pouder made of the leaues of an Oke, preſently they will be whole: or elſe take the flowers of Taxus barbatus brayed, and laid vpon the ſore. It helpeth alſo to boile the tender tops of Iuy in wine, and being brayed to lay them vpon the wounds in maner of a plaiſter: alſo the leaues of willows brayed and laid vpon the wounds doe heale them.

How

How to generate flesh in wounds.

TAke dry pitch and make thereof fine pouder, and put it vpon the sore: The like effect doth the pouder of incense or Iuy giuen by themselues: or the pouder of polley of the mountayne, or the leaues of the Pinetree, or of an Elme.

Against brusings within the flesh and armes.

TAke and boile Aecches or Orobo in wine, wherin first hath been decocted saffron, and being brayed, vse it as a plaister vpon the stripe or bruse. It auaileth to annoint the place with oile of Rubarbe. Or else to lay the leaues and roots of Enula vpon it, in manner of a plaister.

Against the shrinking of sinewes.

TAke salt and brimstone brayed and being medled with hony lay thereof vpon the griefe: it auaileth also to drink a dram of the iuyce of Gentian tempered with water: or else to make an imbrecation vpon the place, with the decoction of Sumacke. It remedieth also to make a plaister of meale and hony, and to lay vpon the griefe: or else the pouder of the stones of reisins mired with vineger and therewith anoint the place: The like effect is done to emplaister the diseased place with New well brated.

Against the hurts of the sinewes and arteries.

TAke Oysters with their shels and bray them, and adde therto of Myrrhe, of Incense, & of Fig-dust medled together, and lay therof vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take and bray the flesh of ground snailes, and being medled with Fig-dust to lay it vpon the hurt.

How to heale the prickings or cuttings of sinewes.

TAke salt and boile it in oile, putting thereunto turpentine, lay it on the rupture & it will prohibit shrinking: or els lay vpon it this plaister following: take of Diaquilon one pound, of gum Armoniack halfe a pound, of Mastick and of Incense of each a dramme: of yellow ware halfe a pound, & therewith make a plaister. It remedieth also the swel-

ſwellings of the ſinewes, to take the fleſh of a Duck, or the gall of a Wolfe, laied vpon them in manner of a plaiſter.

Againſt paine of the ſinewes.

BAthe the place with warme lie, and giue the partie thereof to drinke, and the paine will ceaſe.

How to eaſe the paine of wounds.

TAke of the meale of Lupines, and of Barlie, of each like quantitie, and with warme water or lie, if it bee in a place of ſinewes, make a plaiſter, and lay it thereon.

Againſt the ſuperfluous fleſh of wounds, and wormes of the ſame.

LAy vpon it the pouder of Aſſa fetida, and it will take it away: or elſe take the aſhes of burned wooll, and lay it thereon: It helpeth alſo to take the pouder of wild calamint or of Scordeon, which will conſume the fleſh, and cauſe the wormes to die.

To take away the blackneſſe of wounds.

TAke the iuyce of Rew and mixe it with honie, therwith annoint the place, putting therevnto of the gall of an Oxe: The like effect is done by taking the fat of an Aſſe, and annointing the place therewith: or elſe boile in honie a peece of freſh cheeſe without ſalt, and put it on the wound.

How to remedie the diſeaſe Panaritio.

TAke the bloſſomes of wilde Vines with Nigella, and therewith emplaiſter the place. It helpeth alſo to lay vpon it the iuyce of Licoras.

How to open the ripe impoſtumes.

TAke greene nettle ſeeds and ſalt, and being braied together, put it vpon the impoſtume: The like is done by taking the yellow part of the dung of a cock mixed with the yelke of an egge and a litle ſaffron, and laid vpon the impoſtume: or elſe take the root of Narciſſus, & being braied with honie and meale of Orobo, make a plaiſter & bſe it:

alſo

alſo of the dung of a wood Doue mixed with meale of cockle, and boiled with wine, being laid vpon an impoſtume, doth open the ſame.

Againſt feſtred cankers.

TAke of inke, of Auripigmentum, of quick brimſtone, and of ſalt Gemma, of each like quantitie, diſſolue the foreſaid things in vineger, and put them into an earthen poſſenet that is not glaſed, and cloſe it well that the fume goe not forth, and boile it vntill it become aſhes, then make pouder of it, and waſh it with vineger that is warme, and put of the ſaid pouder vpon the ſore preſently at the quenching: and after, lay of this ointment vpon the ſore: take of red honie clarified, of the fat of a Goat, of the filings of copper mixed therewith, and ſo make an ointment.

To heale ſores that are moiſt and hard to cloſe.

TAke of the tops of fig trees, burn them and make aſhes thereof, or infuſe them in water certaine houres: and being ſtrained put vnto it freſh aſhes, renuing it in ſuch ſort diuers times: and with the ſaid water waſh the ſaid ſore oftentimes a day, and put of this pouder following vpon it: take of the aſhes of Oyſter ſhels two drams, of Aloes Socatrine braied one dram, and put thereunto of the aſhes of ſea Vrchins, and meddle it together with ſwines greaſe, and you ſhall ſee a good ſucceſſe: or elſe put into the wound the floures or ſeedes of Dill burned, and they will doe the like. Alſo it helpeth to take the hearbe Virga Paſtoris, and bray it, and then to put thereof into the wound.

Againſt fretting ſores.

TAke of oile of Radiſh roots, and of ſalt, bray them togither, and lay them plaiſter wiſe vpon the ſore.

How to heale ſore tetters.

TAke of waxe, of Cinabrium in pouder, and of oile of Roſes: as much as ſhall bee ſufficient. Make thereof an ointment, or elſe bray cockle and brimſtone, and mix them with vineger, and make an ointment.

Cinabrium is that which is called vermilion.

Auery

A very excellent water for tetters.

TAke Roch alome, of Sal niter, of each an vnce, bray them into pouder, then straine them through a linnen cloth, of quick siluer an vnce, working it very much with a pestel. Then put it into a still of glasse with a long neck, and heat it at the fire vntil it begin to boile, then close wel the mouth of the still, & let it boile vntill it cease of it selfe: Then take it from the fire and let it coole, sprinkling it with strong vineger, after set it vnto the fire again to boile and breaking the vessell take out the pouder within it, and take of the iuyce of Celendine purified at the fire, and of strong vineger, of each halfe a pound: meddle altogether, and being boiled distill them through a felt, and reserue the water to kill tetters. The like effect is done to wash the place of the Ring-wormes or Tetters, in the euening when you goe to bed, with water of Turpentine distilled, with holding at his face a very fine cloth: In the morning wash it with warme Persly water, and then with Rose-water, and the effect will be marvellous.

Against burnings or scurfes of the face, which appeare like vnto a Leprosie.

TAke of quick Brimstone an vnce, of camfire a dragme, of the bones of a cuttle an vnce, of the marsw of a calfe two dragmes, bray them all separately by themselues, and meddle them in a pound of Rose water, and halfe a pound of the water of Lillies, and set it in the Sunne, stirring it euery day with a stick, and therewith annoint the sore.

Another.

TAke of Litarge one vnce, of Camfire and of Ceruce, of each an vnce and a halfe, of quick brimstone one vnce, of camphire one scruple: of swines grease that is fresh and strained two vnces, of the iuyce of Quinces an vnce, bray those things that are to be brayed by themselues, and then meddle them all in a morter, and keepe it in a vessell of glasse vntill you occupie it.

To

To heale ſore legges.

TAke of Colts foot, bray it and lay it vpon the ſores: or elſe take the iuyce of Agrimonie, and waſh therein peeces of linnen cloth, and put them vpon the ſores, and preſently you ſhall ſee the experience.

How to heale legs that are hard, ſwolne, or ſore.

WHen by the vſing of other medicaments the griefe is not healed, make a fumigation vnto the legge with Vermilion and Incenſe, as they vſe to doe vnto the french diſeaſe, filling your mouth with wine, and keeping the leg couered, that it may receiue the perfume, and by vſing it ſo twice or thrice at the moſt, it will be whole.

How to heale the burnings of fire before the bladder.

WAſh the burnt place often with cold lie, or annoint it preſently with honie, but if it be ſore, annoint it with Inke, and it will be whole: or elſe take of the dung of Pigeons burned, and mixed with oile of Roſes and ware, as much as is ſufficient, make thereof an ointment, and lay it vpon the ſores.

How to heale one that is fallen from ſome high place.

TAke cold water and drinke therof preſently: or els take a dram of the pouder of Bittonie, and drink it with water: It helpeth alſo to take of Lacca, of Myrrha, of Saffron of each two dragmes: of Fenegreeke, of Caſtor, of each halfe a dragme: of Bole Armoniack three drams, bray them into pouder and giue thereof to drinke oftentimes with wine well mixt with water.

How to heale one that with a fall hath hurt one of his members.

TAke of bran e of ſalt well brayed, and with hony make a plaiſter and put it vpon the ſore: or elſe make pouder of the barke of a Pine tree, and with oile of mirtels and ware, make an ointment.

How to preſerue a member that is ſtriken, from impoſtumation.

LAy vpon it terra Sigillata, or elſe emplaiſter it with the leaues of Sumack, and you ſhall haue your intent.

How to take away the signes that remaine of blowes or stripes.

Annoint the place with the iuyce of radishes, or else with honie, in which is dissolued the seeds of radishes brayed. It helpeth also to annoint the place with honie and salt medled together.

To heale brusings of the nailes.

Take Onions and mix them with the iuyce of barly boiled, and lay thereof vpon the sore: or else bray the seeds of wild mints, and with hony make a liniment, and if ther bee put vnto it Linseeds well brayed, and laid vpon the nailes that be bruised, they will be whole.

To heale sores proceeding of itch in the naturall places of women.

Take of the tender leaues of an Olive tree, and of Ivy, and of a bramble, and of sweet Pomegranates, bray them well and dissolue them with old wine, then take a peece of fresh raw flesh, & couer it with the foresaid leaues being brayed, & so let her keep it at her naturall place one night. In the morning let it bee taken out, and wash the place within with the decoction of mirtles made with wine, and doing thus within few dayes she will be whole.

Against the sores of the mouth of the Matrix, happened in procreation.

Take dry rose leaues brayed, and wash them with wine, and annoint therwith a suppositorie made of the haires of an Hare, and put it into the matrix, and wash it with a sharpe Lotion.

Against burning sores of the Matrix of women with child.

Take sweet almonds brayed, & mix them with the marrow of an ore, and boile them in water, putting thereto a litle meale, & being cold anoint the matrix within therewith: and after wash it with the decoction of mirtles.

To heale the pricking of sinewes.

The hurts of the sinewes happen either through stripes, or because they bee prickt or foined with some sharpe thing,

thing, or that they are cut with a sword or knif, or som such like instrument, and through the sharp feeling therof, they cause men to incur into very great paines. If therfore the sinew be pricked or striken, it is necessary to ope the place with two strait incisions, to the end the humor may issue out, and if the body be full of bloud, then must you let the paine blood, but if it be full of evil humors, it is necessary to purge it, but if there be made no incision, the pain may be mitigated, by giving issue unto the putrified matter, by using of Fomentation unto the place nigh unto the pricking, with oile of very ripe olives, that is as hot as may be suffered: or else lay upon the place warme turpentine, in such persons as are of tender cōplexions, but in strong bodies, and of hard flesh, lay on the place the pouder of Euphorbium mired with old oile: or else take of vineger nine unces, of liquid pitch one pound, of Oppoponack two drams. Dissolve the gum in vineger, and mix therewith the pitch, and lay it upon the puncture. It helpeth also to take quick brimstone with old lewen, or the juice of wertworth with the said lewen laid on the sore. Or the dung of a wood Doue, or Serapine, put upon the puncture: Take heed, that if the place of the puncture doe not putrifie, to use this receit following, viz. Take of old oile one unce, of war three drams, of Euphorbium one dram, mix them and worke them with. You may also lay upon it Propolios by it selfe, and it will much availe, and if the sinewes be vexed with inflamation, so that they putrifie, put upon them this Catephasme. Take of barly meale, and of beane meale, or of Orobo, e boile them with lie, e Oximel, and lay it upon the inflamed member. If the member bee uncovered through the wound, it cannot then sustaine the said medicines, because they are very sharp. It shall bee necessary therefore to put upon the wound lime that hath bin often times washed, and dissolued with a good quantitie of old oile: or else turpentine of the Fir tree, with the leaues of centorie the lesser, braied and mixed together, or else put

ther on the ointment called Tutia ſimplex: but if the wound be doloꝛous, bath the places about it with old oile that is warme, and lay vpon it vncleane woll, oꝛ oile mixed with vineger. Mundifie the wounds with woll dipped in ſodden wine, oꝛ els vſe the rolles diſſolued in ſodden wine. Take of allum thꝛee dꝛams, of Incenſe halfe an vnce, of Myꝛrha one vnce, of Vitrioll two dꝛams, of the flowers of Pomegranates one vnce and a halfe, of the gall of a Bull fiue dꝛams, of Aloes one vnce, and make thereof little paſtels with wine.

An excellent and pretious ointment to heale the rupture of the skull.

TAke of Oppoponack, of Bdelium of Ammoniack, of each thꝛee dꝛams, of the liquoꝛ of the Pine tree, of gum Elemi, of each one vnce, of Olibanum, of Myꝛrha, of Sarcacolla of each one dꝛam & a halfe, of oile of roſes foure vnces, of wax two vnces. Firſt diſſolue the gums with vineger, & ſtraine them: in the end mixe with them the other things finely made in pouder, and make thereof an ointment.

To mollifie hardneſſe.

TAke of the reſidente of Oleum Irinum, oile of white lillies, oile of Siſamine, oile of ſweet Almonds, of ech one vnce, of ſaffron in pouder one dꝛam, of the greaſe of a badger one vnce, of white wax two vnces, of the liquoꝛ of the Pine tree four vnces. Make a cerot accoꝛding vnto art.

A moſt pretious oile to heale a wound in 24. houres.

TAke of the flowers of S. Iohns woꝛt, of the flowers of Roſemary, of ech one handfull, put them togither into a glaſſe, and fill it with perfit oile, & cloſe well the mouth of the glaſſe that no aire goe out, then let it ſtand in the ſunne, the ſpace of thꝛee dayes, and in cleare nights alſo. And when the oile ſhal haue gotten the colour of the flowers, ſtraine it, and put vnto it of Ginger one dꝛam, and a litle ſaffron diſſolued in good wine, then ſet it in the Sun again the ſpace of eighteen daies, & annoint the wounds with the ſaid oile being warme twice a day, and you ſhall haue your effect.

Againſt

Against spitting of bloud, through rupture of a veine.

TAke of the iuice of Plantin, of the iuice of Pimpernel, and of Bursa pastoris, of ech six vnces, of bole armenick one pound, of gum Arabick burned, and of gum Dragant of each one vnce, of Amilum, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra sigillata, of Acatia, of Spodium, of Hipoquistidos, of the berries of Mirtels, of each ten drams, of glew of parchment made with the iuice of sower grapes two vnces, boile the iuyces with the foresaid thinges drayed: in the end put them into the morter, and worke them a good space together, putting thereunto the whey, and make an ointment thereof to annoint the breast.

To heale sores of the legges.

TAke of the sewet of a weather six vnces, of oile of roses of each two pound, of vineger eight vnces, of new wax ten vnces, of litarge drayed four vnces, of turpentine, of rosin, of ech two vnces, dray all togither in a vessell vntill the vineger be consumed, alwaies stirring it with a stick, vntill it become a cerote.

Another for the same.

TAke of turpentine thrice washed with sorel-water four vnces, one raw yelke of an egge, mire them well, & put therunto of the iuice of smallage four vnces, and boile it vntil it come vnto the form of an ointment. Then take of Aristologia, of Centaurie the lesser, of Centian, of ech two drams, pouder them and make an ointment.

Against all inflamations of the reins, & the running of them

TAke of oile of Sisamine, of violets, & of roses of each one vnce & a halfe, of Cerusse, of Olibanum, and of mastick, of each one dram, of camphire one scruple, of the meale of Amilum, ten drams, of rosewater one vnce, of whites of egs twelue, of white wax fiue vnces, of bole armenick ten drams: dissolue the wax with the oiles, and when it is cold mire the other things that are in pouder, and make an ointment to annoint the raines.

To heale sores that are inflamed.

TAke of burnt lead one pound, of litarge braied one vnce, of ceruce washed halfe an vnce, of vineger, of honie, of roses of ech one vnce, of oile of roses 3. vnces, of the yolks of raw egs three, make an ointment in the morter, & vse it.

Against stripes or brusings.

TAke of the roots of Consolida the greater and lesser one pound, of the meale of beanes 4. vnces, of camomil and of melilot of each two vnces, of butter three vnces, of the iuice of wormwood & of Comin, of ech one vnce, boile the rootes til they be tender, then put vnto them ỹ other things & bray them well & make a plaister, & lay it vpon the sore.

To heale the Panaratio, and every other griefe which hapneth vnto the ends of the fingers.

TAke of oile of mastick, of oile olive, of each two vnces, of Antimonie one dram, of Ceruce washed, of Lead burned, of Tutia preparate, of ech half a dramme, of white ware one vnce, of white turpentine of the Pinetree washed thrice with white wine one vnce. Dissolue the ware with the oile and turpentine, and then put vnto them the other things that are in pouder, and make an ointment.

To heale the scurfe or scales in the head, beard, or brows.

TAke of the leaues of an elme when they be tender, bray them, and with a presse get out the iuice, with the which annoint the sore, and it will be whole for certainty.

For to remedie the scortications of children through occasion of vrine, or of some other sharpe humour.

TAke of Litarge braied one vnce, of oile of violets three vnces, of the whites of egs one, of the iuice of plantin, & of Semperviue the lesser, of each six drams. Make an ointment & stir it well in the morter, and annoint cold all the griefs that come of heat, as rawnesse of skin, & such other.

To remedie the running of the reines occasioned of a sharpe cause, and to heale the scortications which they make.

TAke of the iuice of virga pastoris, of the iuice of plantin, & of the iuice of Comferie, of ech two vnces; of camphire

one

one dram, three whites of egs: of the male of Amidum two vnces, of Ceruce one vnce, of litarge halfe an vnce, of Incense prepared with rose water fiue vnces, make an ointment in a morter of lead, and being cold anoint the pard vnder the string.

To remedie spots and marks, and to take away all superfluous growing of flesh in any part of the body.

TAke of the roots of wild cucumber, of white Nyl, of the roots of Coliquintida, of each one vnce, of Ceruce, Litarge, Tartar, of each one dram and a halfe, of the roots of Canes that are greene, of Serapine, of Pidgeons dung, of ech two scruples, of oile of Sisamine, of oile of wheat, & of iuniper, of ech one vnce & a halfe, of white wax 2. vnces, of the iuice of orenges four vnces, of the whites of egs one, of camphire one dram. Bray the roots & boile them with the oiles vntill they be almost tender, & then strain them: then take the iuyce of orenges, & the camphire, with the white of the egge, & mix wel these three things together: then put the wax into the said oils, & when it is dissolued let it stand to cole, & in the end medle them altogither, brayting those things that are to be brayed, and make an ointment, with the which anoint the place warm, and it will do the effect.

To heale sores of the breasts.

TAke of honie fiue vnces, of the meale of barly one vnce and a halfe, of the yolks of raw egges two, of myrrha, of Sarcacolla, of dry roses, of ech one dram, boile the meale with honie, then put vnto it the other things in pouder, and vse it.

To make oyle of Balme, which hath these vertues following.

TAke of cleare turpentine one pound, of white Incense foure vnces, of gum Elemi fiue vnces, of Bay berries foure vnces, of Mastick, Galingale, Cinamon, Cloues, Nutmegs, Cubebs, of each one vnce: bray the forsaid things grosly, and mix them with turpentine, & put them all into a Stillitorie of glasse with the receiuer, and distill

them with a litle fire, there wil come forth the first water, and the second of much value called Balme waters, in the end wil come forth the most perfect called Balme. This oile healeth wounds, especially those of the sinewes, the canker, fistolaes, leprose, and the disease called Noli me tangere, in touching the place twice a day with the said oile. It healeth a carbuncle or botch, and all kind of poyson. And being put into wounds, it bringeth out broken bones, and healeth ruptures, and annointing the temples therewith, it helpeth the memorie.

To heale wounds of the legs hapned of Scaldings.

TAke of oile olive three vnces, of white wax, and of ceruce, of each two vnces, of the sewet of a wether one vnce and a halfe, of Minium, of Lie, of each half an vnce, of Sanguis draconis, ℥ of camphire, of each three drams, meddle them all togither, and make an ointment, and lay it vpon the sore.

To close vp wounds.

TAke of oile of roses, of green oile olive, of ech 6. drams, of oile of mirtils, of Vnguentum populeonis, of ech three vnces, of plantin leaues, of Solatrum, of ech two handfuls, bray the herb and mix euery thing togither, stirring them well euery day, in the end straine them through a boulter or linnen cloth, and put vnto the straining, of ware foure vnces, and dissolue it at the fire, stirring it with the Spater, and while it is warm, put thereunto of litarge, of gold and silver, fire vnces, of braſſe burned three drams, of Ceruce two vnces, of camphir one dram, of Tutia preparated two drams, of burnt Lead fire drams. Worke them in a morter of Lead the space of two hours, and make an ointment, vsing it with good successe.

For to heale sores which through drie distemperature of those parts cannot be healed.

TAke of barly water six vnces, of mallow leaues boiled in water two vnces, of meale of wheat halfe an vnce, of the polpe of Almonds brayed two vnces, of clarified hony

one

one vnce, of saffron half a scruple, of swines grease a little. Wray them all and make a plaister, then take of oile oline two vnces, of turpentine halfe an vnce, of ware as much as sufficeth, make a liniment: first put of the liniment into the sore, with peeces of linnen cloth, and vpon that put the plaister, & within short space you shal haue your intent

To remedie dolorous sores of the ioynts.

TAke of oile drawen out of war by alcumistrie, & of oile of yellow war, and put thereof into the sore, and it will work a marueilous effect: or els put aboue the sore, clouts dipped in oile of brimstone boiled, and it will do the effect.

To remedie brusings and sores hapned of stripes, or otherwise.

TAke of turpentine washed sire vnces, of white war fiue vnces, of Mastick two vnces, of vernish, of Sarcacol, of rosin, of ech one vnce, bray those things that are to be brayed, and hauing made pouder, dissolue the turpentine with the war, and put thereto the pouders, & make an ointment

For to heale the hardnesse of the feet.

TAke of the mucilage of marsh mallowes seedes, of the mucilage of colewort seed, or cabishes, of ech one vnce; of the fat of a men, of the fat of a beare, and of a Grey, and of fresh butter, of ech half an vnce, of war as much as sufficeth, make a soft ointment and annoint the knobs.

For to remedie dolorous sores hapned through cold distemperature.

TAke of turpentine two pound, of bricks or boiled stones sir vnces, of mastick, of Storax, of each one vnce. Burne the bricks and quench them in oile, and being brayed, mix them with the other things, and distill them by a limberk: the first liquor that commeth forth will be water, the second and third will be oile apt to heale such sores: or else vse in this case oile of turpentine by it selfe, and it will make a very happy operation.

For to take away the superfluous flesh which groweth in wounds.

The intent of the phisition is to drie it vp with medicins which doe not fret, as with Tucia, Antimonie, Gals, or barke of incense: these said mettals being washed and decocted, bath first the flesh with the decoction, and then you may apply them vnto it. Take of Incense, of Mastick, of each one dram, of rose leaues, of mirtels, of rew, of ech half an vnce, of sage halfe a handfull, of roch allum one dram, boile them in water and wash the flesh therwith, and then put on the pouder aboue written: and if you cannot drie it with the said remedies, take of water of Plantine, of Roses, and of Nightshade, of each foure vnces, of Opium one scruple, of crums of bread two vnces, of Argentum solimatum foure scruples, worke the sublimate well vpon a marble, then mixe all togither, and boile them vntill halfe the water be consumed, then straine it through a grosse linnen cloth, and put the tyed or bagges and locks into the said water, boiling them a litle, and then expresse it somewhat, and reserue it to put vpon superfluous flesh that groweth, vntill it be consumed.

To heale sores that happen through wormes.

TAke of ceruse, of Polij montani, of ech half an vnce, of liquid ship-pitch, as much as sufficeth, mixe all togither in a mortar, and make a liniment, considering that if the wormes be generate through the euill habit of the bodie, you must vse vniuersall medicines to consume the superfluous humiditie, as by letting of bloud, and by drinking water of Guaicum, and vpon the sore put Vnguentum Rosatum with precipitate, or Vnguentum Apostolorum.

To heale sores happed of broken bones.

TAke and bray the roots of dogge fennell dried, and making pouder thereof, put it into the sore. Likewise the roots of Irees, of Aristologia rotunda, made in pouder doth helpe them: or else take Oppoponack with water of sulphur, and touch the broken bone therewith, and it will sequestrate it, and cause the bone to come forth.

For to remedie the gummes of the French disease.

Take

TAke of the rootes of wilde Cucumbers, of the rootes of Ireos, boile them vntil they be tender, of the which take one pound: then take of Ammoniack, of Serapine, and of Galbanum, of ech two vnces, of Storax liquida an vnce and a halfe: of the fat of a Beare, of butter, of each an vnce, of quick siluer not extinct two vnces, make a plaister, and put it vpon the gums.

How to kill wormes in children.

TAke of red Coral, of the meale of Lupines, of the horne of an Hart burned, of Nigella, of ech one scruple, of oile of roses, of oile of wormwood, of ech an vnce. Put them all into an Orenge being made hollow at the top, and boyle them in hot embers: then expresse it, with which expression anoint the stomach and nauel of the child, and put vpon it the rind of the Orenge rosted, and you shall see the effect.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of Aloes Cicotrine, of the roots of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of wormseed, of the seeds of Purcelan, of each half a dram, of the gall of a Bul halfe an vnce, of Scamony one scruple: bray them and mix therewith Butter, with the which fil the shels of two nuts, and bind one vpon the stomach, and another vpon the nauell: It will kill the wormes, and cause them to auoid beneath.

A very pretious water for diuers infirmities.

TAke of cloues, of nutmegs, of ginger, of maces, of Setwel, of galingale, of long pepper, and of round, of the sprigs of Iuniper, of the rindes of Cedar apples, of Orenges, of sage, of basil, of rosemarie, of margerom, of mints, of bayberies, of Pulegium, of gentian, of calamint, of elder flowers, of white roses and red, of spike, of Lignum Aloes of cubebes, of Cardemomes, of Sinamon, of Camepitios of grains, of Calamus aromaticus, of mastick, of Olibanum, of Aloes Epatici, of dry figs, of reisins, of the seeds & leaues of Dill, of the seeds of Artemesia, of dates without stones, of sweet almonds, of pine-kirnels of each an vnce, of honie the weight of them all. Bray them & mix them with aqua

vitæ

vitæ thrice the quantitie of all the residue, & put them into a stil wel luted, and let them infuse the space of two daies, and put vnto it the recipient & lute it wel, putting it vnto the fire: then change the recipient after ye haue drawn the first and second water, which haue one selfe vertue, that is to heale the wounds being applied vnto them with peces of linnen cloth, they heale also the cankers, the fistolaes, carbuncles, & the disease called Noli me tangere. And putting a drop thereof into sore eies, within the space of nine daies it healeth them: and a drop being drunk with white wine, healeth the disease of the reines: it helpeth also the Hemerodes, washing them with the said water. It helpeth the griefs of the matrix by drinking two dragmes in broth, washing with the said all the places that are sore through any cold cause and contraction of the sinews, and it healeth al cold infirmities. The third water that shal be drawne will be of a red colour, and thereof must be ministred continually the space of half a spoonfull at a time. It helpeth leprosies, dropsies, ptisicks, and the cold gout.

An oile like vnto Baulme, very profitable for diuers sores.

TAke of clear turpentine three pound, of Incense, of lignum Aloes, of each three drams, of Mastick, of Cloues, of galingale, of sinamon, of nutmegs, of cubebes, of gum Elemi, of each two drams, bray those things that are to be braied, and put them into a stil of glasse. & let it settle the space of fiue or sixe daies: then distil it vpon the embers, first with a soft fire, then encrease the fire so much that all the things be distilled: and taking it out put it once againe to distil in another stillitory, causing it to stand in infusion and hauing set the stil in Balneo Mariæ, you shal distil three liquors: the first will be a cleer water & will swim vpper most: the second liquor wil be an oile through maze distillation, and putting therto a sufficient quantitie of fire, you shal get out the third oile: The said oile with anointing, helpeth sore sinewes, and by anointing cankers and fistolaes there-

therewith, it helpeth them very much, & with touching the sores, it causeth thē to close vp. It helpeth the Leprosie, the Carbuncle, and drinking a drop or two in broth or wine, it healeth the passions of the Matrix, & all inward griefes, it draweth out perished bones, being put into the wounds, it healeth them, and annointing the temples, it maketh a good memorie.

Against superfluous wind in the left side called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale, and the disease called Syncope.

Syncope signifieth swounding.

TAke red Roses three vnces, of Ciperus two drams and a halfe, of Cloues, Mallicke, Spikenard, of Asarabecca, of each a dram, of Maces, Cardomomes, Nutmegs, of each halfe a dram, bray euery thing, and put thereto of Myrobolanes Emblici halfe a pound, boyle all together in foure pound and a halfe of water, vntill two parts be consumed, then strayne it, and put thereunto of honey halfe a pound, and boyle it by decoction, and in the end put in the pāces, and make a Lectuarie: of the which giue vnto the sick two drams at a time.

How to preserue from the Pestilence.

TAke two egges & make a hole vpon the top of eth of thē, then take out the whites, & put into thē so much whole Saffron, as they may be filled vnto the middle, & let them be couered with other halfe shels of egges put vpon them, then let them boyle vpon the fire till they become red, then bray them with all the shels, & put thereunto of white Diptamus, of Tormentil, of eth three drams, of vomiting Nuts one dram & a halfe, of the seedes of Rocket the quantitie of the beaten egges: bray them all once again, & put thereunto of good triacle the weight of all the receit except the egges, and make a Lectuarie: of the which giue two drams in the morning when the patient riseth, before he go to labour.

A Cearecloth for sore and swolne legges.

TAke Camphire an vnce, of Minium, of Litarge, of each two pound, of burnt Lead one pound, of Tutia fiue vnces, of oyle Oliue, of oyle of Roses, of each fiue pounds, of

Aqua

Aqua vitæ six vnces, of Wax as much more. Set the oyles vnto the fire, & being warme, put vnto them the Litarge, the Minium, and the Lead, and work it with a Spatter, till it be come vnto the height of wax, and in the end put in the Aqua vitæ & the wax, and boyle them, putting in last of all the Camphire, and hauing made a Cere cloth, vse to keepe it vpon the sore, and you shall see a marueilous effect.

How to remedie the commotion of the braine, through falling from some high place, or through other occasions and cuttes, when through the blowes men lose their speech.

TAke of red Roses, of the leaues and fruit of Myrtles, of Pomegranat flowers, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Gallia Muschata, of Lignum Aloes, of each a dram, of Meale of Barly three vnces, boyle them in Red wine & Rosewater, as much as suffiseth, & in the end put thereunto one graine of Musk, and make a playster to lay vpon the head, cutting first away the haires with a sharpe rasor.

How to remedie the Falling sickenesse in children.

TAke of greene Smiralds, of red Corall, & of the seeds of Bionie, of each three drams, of Storax calamite, of Rosemarie flowers, of Betonie, of Cobwebs, of each a dram, of Iuie berries halfe a dram, bray them, & incorporate them with the gum of an Oke, & make a playster, & put it vpon the closure of children, and cause it to be kept thereon, vntil it fall away of it selfe.

To heale the euill habit, and to cure them that haue the Spleene.

TAke of the filing of Steele preparate in vineger 6. drams, of Citrack & of gum Ammoniack of each halfe an vnce, of sirrop of Bisantius as much as suffiseth, make a Lectuarie, of the which take halfe a spoonfull at a time fasting.

A Preseruatiue against the Pestilence.

TAke of Saffron, of Setwel, of Tormentill, of Diptamus, of eche one vnce, of Triacle, of Pithydat, of sugar, of buglosse,

glaſſe, of each eight drams, with the ſirrop of the pilles of pomecitrons make a Lectuarie. Of the which giue to preſerue the party according to his age because if he be aboue the age of 15. yeares, giue him two drams in the morning before meat with white wine, and after it, giue him to maſtick Coriander ſeedes. If he be of the age of 14. yeres, giue him a dram and a halfe: and being vnder the age of eight yeares, giue him a dram, & when he goeth out of the houſe, let him hold in his mouth a little of the ſaid Lectuarie. In curing the Plague, the foreſaid confection muſt be giuen as ſone as he feeleth himſelfe to haue the Ague, within the ſpace of 24. houres, with the water of Sumak the quantitie aforeſaid, according vnto age. It helpeth alſo all cold infirmities or grieſes, miniſtred with wine or with Aqua vitæ, hauing firſt made the vniuerſall remedies, as Purging, Letting of Bloud, and ſuch like.

How to remedie the deſcending of a Catarrhe through coldneſſe of ſtomack.

TAke red Roſe leaues a dram, of Spikenard, of Spica Celtica, of each halfe a dram, of choſen Cinamon, of Maces, of Nutmegs, of each a dram: of Maſtick, of very perfect Turpentine, of ech two ſcruples: clarified hony aſmuch as ſuffiſeth: bray & mix eche thing, & make thereof a Lectuarie.

How to remedie the Kings euill.

TAke Vitrioll, and put it on the coales, & let it boyle & caſt ſpume ſo long that it become red: then bray it, and put it to diſſolue in Aqua vitæ, & being taken out, let it drie, and thus do three times: in the end put it in a fine pece of Linnen cloth, & let it hang in a moiſt place, with ſome recipient vnder it, for it will caſt oyle like to oyle of Tartar: Take as much of the ſaid oyle as of Aqua vitæ, & bathing therein a ſponge, bind it vpon the ſore, & in ſhort ſpace it wil breake it.

To heale many infirmities with oile of Sulphur.

TAke and giue two drops of oyle of Sulphur to drinke in the decoction of Pionie & Betonie, the quantitie of three vnces, it wil heale the falling ſickneſſe. If there be giuen of the

the ſaid oyle to drink in a like quantity of Wormwood water, it will cauſe the appetite to come againe. They ſhalbe healed of Agues, which in the beginning of their fits drink of this oyle, with the decoctiõ of Roſemarie & Wormwood: Take & boile of the leaues of Germander brayed in wine, & of Pimpernell, & mix therwith the rots of Cumferie the greater, of S. Johns wort, of Mirtles, of Centorie, of Calamus Aromaticus brayed, & waſh therein little bags, & put them into the wounds, & you ſhal ſée a marueilous effect: Take and boyle in water a quantitie of Agrimonie & Rye, and of the decoction giue two vnces to drink at once, with a drop of the ſaid oyle, to kill the wormes in children: Take and boyle Garlick in wine, of the which cauſe the Patient to drink two vnces, with a little of the ſaid oyle, to prouoke vrine: Take & boyle a Radiſh in wine, & put thereto a little of this oyle, of Triacle & Mithridate, & giue it to be drunk, and waſh the doloꝛous place, and it will heale the plague. Boyle of Roſemarie, of Celendine, of the rots of Calamus Aromaticus, of Baſil, of Saffron, of ech a ſmal quantitie in wine, with the which waſh the hands, the fæt & head thrice a day, it will heale melancholy: & adding thereunto a little of the ſaid oile, giue it to be drunk. Likewiſe the oile being drunke with the decoction of Agrimonie, healeth the Ptiſick: and giuen with the water of Ireos & honey, it helpeth the Dropſie. It conſerueth the radicall humiditie, being miniſtred with Malmſey: and being giuen to drinke with water of Marioram, it healeth all the defects of the head: or with water of Balme & of Bugloſſe. And alſo it healeth the griefes of the head, the diſeaſe Vertigine & Scotomia, if the body be purged: & then the ſaid oyle giuen to be drunk with water of white Lillies, it helpeth ỹ Litargia. It prohibiteth dreaming in ſléepe, being giuen to drink with water of Courds & Poppie. It healeth the Apoplexia, giuen with Aqua vitæ, the body being firſt purged. Being miniſtred with Fennell water and of Silet Montanus, it healeth the weakneſſe of the ſight. Being giuen with water of Quin-

Vertigine, Scotomia, diſeaſes of the head, whẽ with dimneſſe of ſight al things ſeeme to goe round. Litargia is a ſore diſeaſe of the braines.

ces,

ces, it prohibiteth vomit: and with water of Bursa pastoris it stayeth the vomiting of bloud. Being giuen with water of Wilfoile & of Taxus barbatus, it helpeth the Emerodes, & other defects of those places. Giue to drinke with water of Tamerici, it helpeth the Milt: and being giuen to drinke with water of Radishes & sea-Brembles, it expelleth grauell. In touching putrified sores therewith, it healeth thē: and likewise annointing that part of the head which aketh therewith, and giuing thereof to drink after & before meat with Malmesie, or some other capitall water, it causeth the paine to cease.

To heale scalie or rough hands, hipned through the French disease.

TAke Vitriol Romanum two drams, of Quicksiluer one dram, mortifie the quicksiluer with spettle, & being wel stirred in the morter, annoint the palms of the hands, & being annointed with the said oyntment, annoint them after with Vnguentum Rosatum of Mesue, and the disease wil be healed.

Another for the same.

TAke of Cloues two vnces, of Cinamon as much more, of leaues of Nettles one handfull, put thē into a vessell full of water to boyle, vntil the fourth part be consumed, & being takē from the fire, make a fomentation, couering the sores with a Linnen cloth, & receiuing the same vnto your palms as hot as you can, the space of half an houre, that is, in the morning when you rise, & at euening when you go to bed, and in doing so the space of xv. or xx. dayes, you shal be whole.

Against Melancholie.

TAke Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, of Cardamomes, of Spica Celtica, of ech two drams, of borage flowers, of buglos, of Roses, of each two drams, of rosted Nuts two drams, of leaues of Sene, of sweet Almonds, of Iuiubes, of each one vnce, of Lapis Armenia prepared three drams, of Annis seeds, of Fennel seeds, of ech two vnces, of Saffron two scruples, of the bone of an Harts hart, of Doronoce, of Setwel, of Iacinths, of Smiralds, of Saphires, of Basil seeds, of

Doronici is a root brought out of Mauritania, good for the stomack.

of each one ſcruple, of Margarites prepared two drams: make a Lectuarie with honey of Violets boyled, as much as ſufficeth, and decoct it with the iuice of Germander, of Iuie, and of Bugloſſe, of each an vnce and a half, vntil the iuice be conſumed. Of which confection take a dram and a halfe in a little ſweet wine aromatized, morning and euening, two houres before meat.

To mitigate the paines of the French diſeaſe in any member.

TAke oyle of Camomill, oyle of Dill, and Roſes, of each an vnce, of Greppola, of Ceruce, of Litarge, of each an vnce, of Quickſiluer, extinct with ſpittle, halfe an vnce, of Wax as much as ſufficeth, meddle all together, and make an oyntment, with the which being cold, annoynt the payned member, and you ſhall haue a happie remedie.

To remedie the Milt that is hardened.

TAke of gumme Ammoniack, of Aſſarum, of the ſeedes of Agnus caſtus, of Rew, of Citrack, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Iſope, of the flowers of Tamariſcus, of each an vnce, of the rindes of Capparus rootes, of Nettle ſeedes, of Annis ſeedes, of Smallage, of Cinamon, of each two drams, of good honey as much as ſufficeth. Make a Lectuarie, of which let the diſeaſed take half a ſpoonfull in the morning, two houres before meat, & you ſhal haue your intent: alſo while he taketh the Lectuary, let ỹ Milt be annointed with this vnder-written oyntment twice a day faſting: Take oyle of Capers, oyle of Rew, of Camomil, & of ſweet wine, of ech a pound, of the roots of marſh Mallows, of Mallows and of Felce, of ech halfe an vnce: bray well the rootes, and boyle euery thing vntil the wine be conſumed, & put thereunto of the rootes of Rew well brayed, & of ſtrong vineger, of ech one pound: boyle them once more, vntill the vineger be conſumed: and being ſtrayned, put thereunto of Oppoponack, of Galbanum, of Bdellium, & of Ammoniack, of each two vnces: diſſolue the gummes in ſtrong vineger, boyled a little, and with Waxe make an Oyntment.

Felce is the filthie oyle that is in the flanks or necks of ſheepe.

To

How to preſerue from the Gout.

TAke of Mirrha, and of Aloes Epatici, of Lignum Aloes, of Cinamon, of Maſtick, of Rubarbe, of ech two ſcruples, of Muſke one graine, of Oximel ſimplex as much as ſufficeth, make a paſt of Pilles, of the which, take euerie other morning one pill, the quantitie of a ſcruple, and you ſhall ſée a marueilous effect.

How to heale the face of ſcurfe or ſcabs.

TAke of Camphire two drams, of waſhed Ceruce one vnce, of red Cicers half a pound, of the pulpe of Melons one pound, of the egges of Swallowes ten, of Margarites two drammes, of the ſéedes of Bombace thrée drammes, common ſalt two drammes, of the iuice of Limons foure vnces, of the lées of white wine halfe an vnce, pouder thoſe things that are to be poudred, and put them all to be diſſolued in ten pound of water of Lapacium acutum the ſpace of two dayes, then put them in a Limbeck, and draw out the water, with the which waſh the face thrée or foure times a day, and it will make it cleane.

Againſt the chaps in the hands through heat of the Liuer.

TAke of the oyle Oliue, of yellow Wax, of the fat of a Duck, or of an Hen, of the filth that is in woll before it be waſhed, of the Mucillage of Quince ſéedes, of Sterch, of gumme Dragant, of each as much as you pleaſe, make an oyntment, wherewith annoint the palmes.

To heale one that is ſtiptick of bodie.

TAke of white wine thrée pounds, of the leaues of Bene eight vnces, put them to diſſolue in the ſaid wine the ſpace of twentie & foure houres, then ſtraine it, and in the ſtraining put vnto it of Cozans two pound, of fine Sugar one pound, boyle it vntill the wine be conſumed, & reſerue the Cozans, of the which giue the diſeaſed one ounce or a little more to eate before meate, according as he ſhall be bound, and you ſhall ſée a marueilous effect, without any griefe.

To heale one that cannot piſſe through fleagme.

TAke of the heads or ſhells of egges, out of the which Chickens be iſſued, and bray them finely, giuing a dramme thereof to drink in good white wine, and preſently he will make water.

To purge the head by the noſe, after the vniuerſall purging of the whole bodie.

TAke of Margerome, of Sage, of ech one dram, of white Pepper, of Nigella, of Cubebes, of ech two ſcruples, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Pellitorie, of ech halfe a dramme, of Turpentine, of Waxe as much as ſufficeth. Make as it were a little bag or tent with a thred faſtened vnto it, that you may at your pleaſure put it & take it from your noſe.

To ſtop the flix of a Catarrhe.

TAke of Cloues, of Cinamon, of Maſticke, of Maces, of Myrrha, of each one dramme and a halfe, of the fruit of Cypres, of red Coral, of Pomegranat flowers, of each ſix grains, bray them, and with Roſin make a Cerot, and ſhaning away the haires of the cloſure of the head with a raſor, lay it thereon certaine daies, and it will cauſe a marueilous eaſe, ſo that the intemperance of the head proceed not of heat: becauſe in ſuch a caſe the hot ſpices be taken away, and thereon be laid only Cloues, Roſe leaues, Myrtle berries, and ſuch like.

Againſt the debilitie of Nature, and all other infirmities.

TAke of leaues of gold a hundred, of Margarites, of Paces, of Agaricke, of the flowers of Bugloſe, of Borage, of vnwrought ſilk, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Sage, of Lignum Aloes, of Polipodie, of all the Sanders, of the rootes & ſeeds of Pionie of ech half an vnce, of the iuice of Liquorice one vnce, of choſen Rubarbe, of the pulp of Pomecitrons, of each halfe an vnce, of Piſtaches, of mundified Pine-kernels, of ſweet Almonds, of Raiſins, of Pennets, of each fiue vnces, of the fleſh of a Capon fiue vnces, of the fleſh of Partridges one pound, of Triacle, oyle of Turpentine, of ech two vnces, of red Roſes xv. drams, of ỹ iuice of Roſes.

of

of the coddes of roses, of each six drammes, of the leaues of Sene ten drams, of white Tartar eight drams, of the flowers of Stecados, of Bittonie, of Cinamon, of Doronici, of Folium, and of rinds of Pomecitrons, of all kinds of Mirobolanes, of red coral, of the fragments of Iacints, of ech three drams, of Ciperus, of Cardamomes the greater, of Lapis lasuli, & of the stone Armenia prepared, of white Incense, of Margerom, of Mints, of each two drammes, of Balme, of red and white Ben, of Setwall, of ech one dram and a halfe, of Spikenard, of saffron, of amber, of cloues, of nutmegs, of galingale, of ech one dram, of muske half a dram, of suger 7. pound and a halfe, of perfit Aqua vitæ 15. pound. Dissolue the Margarites, and the Iacints in the iuice of Limonds, and reserue them in a viall well closed: worke the leaues of gold vpon a marble with honie, vntill they becom as it were one liquor, then prēserue it also in a viall well closed with putting to it a litle Aqua vitæ. The other things wō are to be made in pouder, bray them togither, & putting them into a great still of glasse with all the receipt, close it with diligence, & bury it in grapes that be prested, or in pigeons dung, or horse dung, by the space of 40. daies, let only the neck thereof be out vncouered, then distil it according to art. And kēp the water which shalbe distilled in a great still of glasse well closed, as a precious thing & of great value, because three or four drops thereof being drunk with wine, healeth all cold infirmities aswel within the body as without. If the infirmities procēd of a hot cause, being giuen with endiue water to drink it healeth al griefs. And giuing six drops therof with swēt wine it restoreth the defect or want of nature. It helpeth marueilously the plague, for drinking thereof euery morning whē ye go out of the house 5. or 6. drops with a litle strong wine, & washing your hands, nose, & face therwith, it preserueth from the pestilence, & being infected with the euil, yet by tuching the botches, or carbuncles therwith, it is of very great effect. It helpeth likwise the palsie, & the faling

ſickneſſe, if with the ſaid water the nape of the necke be waſht.

To remedie the falling away of the haire from the head or beard.

TAke of the ſwæt Lie, that is, of that which is not ſtrong, as much as you think ſufficient, to waſh your head, and put therein of Ariſtologia rotunda, of the rots of Rewe, of each halfe an vnce, of Gentian, of Reupontici, of each thræ drammes, of Centaurie two drammes, boyle them vntill the third part be conſumed, & therwith waſh the head. And after anoint it with this oyle. Take of the rots of Ircos, of Squilla one vnce, of Centaurie the leſſer halfe an vnce, of Myrtles one vnce, of Cloues one vnce & a halfe, of oyle of bitter Almonds one vnce. Put all theſe things into a veſſel of Glaſſe, & being well cloſed, boyle it in Balneo Matriæ the ſpace of ſix houres with a ſoft fire, & ſet the oile in the Sun, with the which annoint the diſeaſe, after you haue waſhed it with Lie aforeſaid, and at night when you go to bed.

Vertigo is a diſeaſe in the head, wherein it ſeemeth to a man that he ſeeth a thing turning.

To remedie the diſeaſe called Vertigo.

TAke of Nutmegs, of Cloues, of each halfe a dramme, of Setwall two ſcruples, of Gentian one ſcruple, of red Roſes, of yellow Sanders, of each one dramme and a half, of Aloes Cicotrini ſixe drammes, of choſen Rubarbe thræ drammes, bray euery thing ſeperately into pouder by it ſelfe, and when they are medled, wet it by ſprinkling thereon a little Roſewater, and then let it drie, and thus doe ſeuen times: then with ſirrop of Violets make a paſte of Pills, of the which, take a ſcruple in the euening one houre before meat, and you ſhall ſée a very great eaſe.

To cauſe haire to grow againe, and to keepe them from falling away.

TAke of choſen Mirrhe, of Aloes, of Labdanum, of ech two vnces, of Folium, of Myrtle berries, of Capillus Veneris, of the flowers of Liguſtrum, of ech two handfuls, bray them well & mixe them: & take of oyle of bitter Almonds, of oyle of Siſamine, and of Alchanna, of ech two vnces, mixe euery thing

thing together, and being put into an earthen veſſell glaſed, with a ſtrait mouth, and cloſed wel with Lutum ſapientiæ, burie it in horſe dunge fifteene dayes: then diſtill it, and keep the water, and the oyle that ſhall be drawn to anoint the rootes of the haire, and it will make a very ſpædie and happy effect.

Another remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Effes fiue, of pitch ſixe vnces of propolios or virgins wax foure vnces, of Capillus veneris, of mirtill berries, of each ſix handfuls, of ſouthernwood eight vnces, put the Effs into a veſſell to dry in an ouen, then bray the thinges that are to be brayed, and diſſolue thoſe that are to be diſſolued: then take greaſe of a Beare one pound, and put all the receipt into a ſtil of glaſſe, and being well cloſed, ſet it in the ſun, or elſe in haſe dunge three dayes: then diſtil it according vnto art, and the water and oyle that ſhal be drawn, reſerue to occupie as you doe the other aforeſaid.

Another of like vertue.

TAke of Saffron two vnces, of aloes, of myrrhe, of each three vnces, of Labdanum foure vnces, of oyle of bitter almonds, & of the fat of a Beare, of each ſix vnces, of the heads of flies made of pouder eight vnces, mix them all together, & doe with them as is alreadie ſaid of the other, and of euery of them you ſhall ſée a maruellous effect.

To take away the ſpots and ſcurfe, happened through the French diſeaſe.

TAke of white and blacke Elleborus, of each one handfull, of the leaues of Lapatium acutum, two pound, of wild cucumbers three vnces, of the pulpe of mellons with the ſéedes three pound, of the pulpe of limonds, and of the iuice of them foure pound: put them into a limbeck of glaſſe, and let it ſtand to ſettle three dayes, and being diſtilled, waſh with the water the ſcurfe or ſpots, and it will heale them.

Elleborus albus, is a hearb called Lingwort, the Root whereof is called neeſing pouder. Elleborus niger, is a herb called Befoot.

Another pleaſant remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of greene Lupines one pound, of the rootes of white Lillies ſixe vnces, of bitter Almondes two pound, of the

iuice of Paritorie three pound, put them all into a ſtill, and preſently diſtill them before they putrifie, and the water and the oile that ſhalbe drawn, vſe it as is ſaid of the other before.

Another againſt the ſame diſeaſes.

TAke of Saliter three vnces, of oyle of bitter almonds two pound, of Squilla halfe a pound, of the meate of Limondes one pound, diſtill them as is aforeſaid of the other and worke the oile with good ſucceſſe.

Againſt the dilatation of the ſight of the eye.

TAke of Celendine water, of Fennell, of eye bright and of roſes of each foure vnces, of Sarcacolla, of rew, of each one dram, of gum Serapine halfe a ſcruple, of the gall of an Ore one dram and a halfe, boyle them altogether, and being diſtilled, put thereof twice a day into the eye.

To preſerue the teeth from putrifaction.

TAke of the ſhels of burnt Oyſters made in pouder three drams, of Sandaricke three drams, of the rootes of Irros two drams, of the roots of Ariſtologia, of Gentian, of Centaurie the greater of each two drams. Bray euery thing ſeperately, then mixe them together, & with Oximel ſquiliticum aſmuch as ſhall be ſufficient, make little paſtilles with the which you may rub the teeth, and waſh them with water of Squilles, diſſoluing the little cakes in wine, and you ſhal ſée a maruellous effect.

For to faſten the teeth which are readie to fall through the French diſeaſe.

TAke Plantine water and mix it with oile of brimſtone, and touch therwith the gums, & after they be mundified, take of Plantin leaues, of the tender leaues of wild Oliue trees, of ſage leaues, of ech halfe a handfull, boile them in old white wine, and waſh therewith the gums of the ſick many times.

Againſt the fluxes diſſenterica'l in the French diſeaſe.

Dyſenteria is a flix & fretting of the guts.

TAke a potinger that may containe a pound of Goates milk, and quench therin two or three ſtones of the ſea being burned, and with that milke make glisters: or els take of the iuice of Plantine, of oyle of Pizels, of Roſes Omphacine aſmuch

aſmuch as ſufficeth, and make therof a gliſter.

To remedie the paines of the throate happened through the French diſeaſe.

TAke of the leaues of Liguſtrum, of Plantin, of the tops and ſtalkes of mulberries, of the tender leaues of the wild oliue, of ech one handfull, of roch allum one vnce: boile them in as much water as ſhall be ſufficient vnto the decoction of the herbes, then with that which is ſtrained being cold, let the patiẽt waſh his mouth oftentimes, and hee will be whole. neuertheleſſe if the diſeaſe ceaſe not at theſe medicines, then take of verderame the quantitie of a beane, and of roch allum like quantitie, and bray them well in a morter of braſſe ſo long with roſe water, or plantin water, that the water take the colour of verderame, with the which, touching the ſore with a little bombace dipped therin, you ſhall ſee a preſent remedie.

To remedie the puſhes in the French diſeaſe.

TAke of the pouder of dill ſeeds, and of the ſcales of braſſe preparated, of ech like quantitie, and lay thereof vpon the ſore: or elſe take a dram of Precipitate preparated, and mix it with an vnce of Vnguentum Roſatum of Meſue, and laie it vpon them: if they be malicious, and giue it not place vnto ſuch medicins. Take of the greaſe of an hog two vnces, of incenſe, of aloes, of ech one dramme, of quicke ſiluer two drams, mortifie the quicke ſiluer, and bray it in a morter, making therof an ointment, and worke it. And for a final remedie for thoſe that are verie malignant, vſe the ointment Egiptiacum with ſublimate medled therwith.

To heale knobs in the naturall places of women.

TAke of the pouder of Scabioſe, of Tormentill, of ech one dram, of iuorie in pouder and burned, of redde corall, of ech two ſcruples, of Bole Armenicke one dram, of Incenſe one ſcruple, of Mel Roſatum, of ſirrop of mirtels, and of wine of pomegranats, of ech half an vnce, meddle them in a morter, and with bombace dipped in the ſaid ointment, touch the diſeaſed place: or els take of turpentine waſhed with Sca-

biose water, of Mel rosarum, of ech one vnce, of pouder of Scabiose, & of tormentil, of ech one dram. of Bole armenick, of iuorie burned. and of Hartes horn burned, of aloes of ech halfe a dram, of the meale of cockell two scruples, meddle them, and dip therin a suppositorie, and put it into the naturall place, and if they be difficult to heale, with the forsaid medicines, then mire with the pouders Vnguentum Icis or Diapampholigos, or Di-palma, & put into the naturall place.

To heale the scurfe or scabs in the head, beard, or brows.

TAke of Ammoniack preparated in vineger one vnce, of Assa fœtida one dramme, of burnt lime, or made red, two scruples: make a passe, and put it euery daie vpon the sore, and if it enduceth itch, vse patience and scratch not. They vse also to heale them with oile of sulphur or of vitriol: or else take of arsenicke and work it vpon a marble, and then poure it into a basen with vineger vntill the vineger remaine vppermost: then set it in the sun to become drie, and thus doe three times. And as manie times more infuse it in pure water and let it dry. The which vse, first washing with spittle a little bombace, and putting thereto a verie little quantitie of the said pouder, touch once the scurfe or scales. In like maner preparate Oripigment, but take heede that you lay a very little of the pouder vpon the sore, that it may not fret or consume very much.

Against knobs or wheales of the French disease.

TAke of Plantine water, and of rose water, of ech one pound, of roch allum, of Argentum sublimatum, of ech two drams, bray the allum and the Sublimatum, and put it vpon firie coles, and let the glasse boile vpon it vntill half the water be consumed: then let the pouder settle, and kéep the water which will come forth cleare in a vessel of glasse, and when you will vse therof temper a part of it with a triple portion of rose water, or of plantin, or more, and touch therwith the knobs or wheales, and if the wheales or knobs be in the face, first you must vse easie remedies, as to anoint them

them with the scumme of the decoction of Guiacum, or else with sope by it selfe: or else with precipitate mixed with vnguentum rosatum Mesue, or with the oile of Scorpions, or with the fat of a Goat and of a Hen.

How to take away the blacknes of wounds.

TAke of greene roots of Celendine the greater, and bray them with Brimstone, and anoint therewith the place, and if the cicatrice or skarres be red, take of Cerusse, of Litarge of siluer washed, and dissolue it with the iuice of wild grapes, or with the iuice of limons, and at night anoint the place.

How to cause haire to grow.

TAke of malmesey, of childrens vrin, and of cowes milk, of each a pound, of honie halfe a pound, mixe them in a limbecke and drawe out the water, with the which washing the head, it causeth the haire to grow.

Against the prefocation of the matrix.

TAke of the seedes of Pionie, of the seedes of Agnus, and of Calamus aromaticus, of each a dram, of Siler montanus, of drie Rew, of Commin, of each two scruples, of Daucus, of Ameos, of Annis seedes, of Fenell, of Carowaies, of Ciperus, of each halfe a dram, of Calamint, of the seeds of Rocket, of each one scruple: braie them in pouder, and with the sirop of Calamint, make of euery dram seauen pils, of the which the woman must take three at one time in the morning one houre before she eate, she must vse to doe it euery other date.

How to purge melancholie humors, and to remedie the paine of the head and stomach.

TAke Polipodie two pound, of the leaues of Sene xxv. vnces, of tamarinds one pound, of reisins without kirnels fiue vnces, of Damaske prunes xxxv. of Borage flowers, and of Violets, of each two handfu's, of maiden hear four handfuls, of Melon seeds iiii. vnces, of chosen sinamon an vnce and a halfe, of ginger, of salt gemma, of each seuen dragmes, of the iuice of Lupines iiii. pound, of the iuice of Endiue two pound, of rain water xxx. pound, mixe euerie thing togither, and

and boile them according to arte, vntill the fourth part be consumed: then straine it, and make into the said decoction twelue infusions of fresh roses gathered in the morning, and for euerie infusion put in vii. pound of Roses, and in the end put therunto of fine sugar viii. pound and make a sirup. The vse of which is to giue foure vnces, or more, or lesse, after the disposition of the person that shall vse it, dissolued with Cordiall waters, or with waters of Lupils and Fumitorie.

An excellent remedie to heale the French disease.

TAke Nutmegs, of Cardamomes, of mastick, of Cubebes, of granes called in Latine Grana paradisi, of Sinamon, of nuts of India, of each an vnce, of the three sortes of sanders, of red roses, of Fumitorie, and of the flowers of Borage, of each two vnces, of the seeds of bugloss, of Endiue, of each one handfull, of all the kinds of Mirobolanes, of each one dram, of the seeds of Coloquintida, of Bdellium, of Agaricke, of chosen Turbith, of each two drams, of chosen Rubarbe halfe an vnce, of Manna an vnce & a halfe, of Camphire two drams, of musk and amber, of each a dram. Bray those things that are to be braied grosely, and putte them to dissolue in eight pound of Aqua vitæ, the space of 24. houres, and then distill it with a soft fire by a Limbecke, putting therunto two pound of sugar, and in the end put to it the musk and amber. Of the which water giue vnto the sick person three drams euerie daie continuallie the space of 40. daies, if he be not weake, and you shall see a maruellous effect.

How to purge one that hath the pain of the French disease.

TAke of Turbith halfe an vnce, Diagredium one dram, and a halfe, of Diadragant an vnce, of white ginger two drams, of Hermodactils two drams, of Manna granata one dram and a halfe, of Carthamus seeds halfe an vnce, of the iuice of quinces an vnce, of the iuice of preparated roses an vnce, of the iuice of sage three vnces, of Iuie water two vnces, of fine suger eight vnces, make a confection in mor-

sels

ſels, of the which giue the patient to purge with halfe a vnce in the morning early, and you ſhall ſée a very good effect.

How to cauſe the *Feuers* Perhiodicæ to ceaſe after they be prolonged.

INfuſe the leaues of wormwood in water the ſpace of tenne houres, then take out the ſaid leaues and caſt them away, and ſet the ſaid water to boyle vntill the halfe be conſumed, of the which, giuing foure vnces vnto the ſicke, he ſhal ſweat in ſuch ſort that all the feuers will ceaſe which happen thorough cold humors.

Febres Perhiodicæ, are Agues which come by cours or fits.

How to heale thoſe which haue the eyelids infected of ſharp or ſalt humors.

TAke of raine water and fill an earthen pot therewith that containeth in quantitie ſix pound, and ſet it vpon the fire and when it beginneth to boyle, caſt into it of ſugar Candie, and of Verderame, of each an vnce, of common ſalt in pouder as much more, and after they haue boyled a little ſpace, take away the pot from the fire and let it ſettle, and being ſtrained, reſerue the cleare water to waſh the Eyelids, and put vpon it this ointment, take of butter that is freſh one vnce, of Tutia preparated one dram, of Aloes halfe a dram, of Ambergrece one ſcruple, make pouder thereof, and the butter being heated, meddle therwith the other things, and make thereof an ointment.

Againſt the falling ſickneſſe, of children, and to heale the head of Catarres, happened through cold cauſes.

TAke of mirrhe, of Labdanum, of each a dram, of Storax Calamite a ſcruple and a halfe, of cloues two ſcruples, of maſtike and of nutmegs, of ech two drams, make a plaſter, with braying thoſe things that are to be brayed and mixing them with the gum of an oke, lay it on the cloſure of the patients head, the heares being firſt cut away with a razor.

To heale thoſe that piſſe a bed.

TAke the bladder of a goate or of a ſheepe, burne it vpon a tile on the fire, and giue the patient to drink with water and vinger: or boyle the teſticles of an Hare in good Wine, and

and giue him to drink of the same wine. It helpeth also to cause him to drink before supper, a little Pep or myrrhe with wine, and to anoint him vnder his yard with the earth of a smithes mill.

How to heale the choking of the matrix when it cannot returne againe.

TAke of grene Rew and bray it well, and mix it with honie, and dip wool therein made in forme of a tent, & put it into the fundiment, and presently it will bee awaked, and returne againe into her selfe.

How to purge the hot gout.

TAke of the Myrobolanes called Embli i, Chebuli, & Indi, of ech two drams, of Rewbarb, of Scammoney, of ech half a dram, of Aloes washed a dram, of red roses, of mastick of each two scruples. Make a past of pilles with the iuice of roses, of the which giue the patient to take in the morning made and proportioned in three pils.

How to to remedie the difficultie of pissing through the impediment of flegme.

TAke of the herbe Clinopodium a handfull, of the wormes called Horseflees dryed in an ouen two dragmes, boyle them in good white wine vntill the third part bee consumed, giue foure vnces therof vnto the patient to drink two houres before meat, and you shall see a very good effect.

How to heale sore and inflamed legs.

TAke of Ceruce, of litargia of ech fiue pound, of white wax two pound, of oyle Oliue twentie pound: boyle it with a soft fire, and make a ceare cloth to lay vpon the sore.

How to remedie the griefe of the Peurisie, when one is stopped that hee cannot spit.

TAke of Loge de pino, two vnces, of Diapenidean a dram and a halfe, of the pouder of roots of ŷ Enula campana, and of the roots of Ireos, of each two dragmes, of the iuice of licoras two dragmes and a halfe, with as much srop of Horehound as sufficeth, and to make it more stronger to purge the

the breſt, in ſtead of the gumme, put in Nettle ſeeds.

To purge the breſt of the pleuriſie and Piſicke.

TAke of gum Ammoniack one dram and a halfe, of ſaffron half a dram, make fifteen pills with Oximel ſquilliticum, of the which, cauſe the diſeaſed to take euery morning one.

To heale the diſeaſe of the pleuriſie.

TAke of Nettle leaues, of Mallowes, of Camomill, of Flax ſeeds, of ech two handfuls, of Myrrhe two drams of Ammoniack one dram & a half, boile them in two parts of water and one of vinegar, and make fomentation vnto the diſeaſed part. And it wil reſerue the impoſtume, it wil facilitate the ſpettle, and mitigate the paine.

A liniment to remedie the diſeaſe of the Pleuriſie.

TAke of white Lillies of ſweet almonds, of ech one vnce of the greaſe of a Hen, of freſh butter, of each halfe an vnce, of Mucillage, of Fenegreke, and of the iuice of mallow roots, of each three drammes, of Storax Calamite two drams, of the pouder of Irios roots, of Enula, of each three drams, of Saffron halfe a dramme, of ware as much as ſufficeth, make a liniment, with the which let the ſick annoint the place of his griefe warme, morning and euening faſting.

Another for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of oile of Lineſeede two vnces, of Ammoniack, of Myrrhe of each one dram and a half, diſſolue the gums in vinegar, and with ware make an ointment.

Another very approued remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of the white dung of a dog one vnce, of comin two drams, of the fat of a Goſe, or of a Hen two vnces, of the iuyce of Colewoorts as much as ſufficeth, bray euery thing, and make a plaiſter, which being extended vpon a colewoort leafe, and being warmed, lay it vpon the ſore.

To

To remedie the paine and inflammation of the milt.

TAke of the dung of wood-doues a handfull, of Scolopendria, of the rinds of the roots of Capers, & of melilot, of each half an vnce, of Camomill, of Calamus aromaticus, of each a handfull and a half, of cloues two drags, of Euphorbium two scruples, boile them in an earthen pot with two parts of water & one of vineger, vntill the third part be consumed, and with sponges or a felt dipped therin, fomentate the place with it warme.

How to remedie or heale those that haue the spleene, or quarterne agues.

TAke of the ashes of a whetstone, or of the wormes called Mellepedi, in English Sowes or Horse wormes, of both a dram, of strop de Bisantijs an vnce, of Oximel squilliticum halfe an vnce, with aperatiue water, cause the patient to receiue it early in the morning, and you shall see a maruellous good successe.

How to heale those that haue the spleene, and paine in the liuer.

TAke of the filings of steele preparated in vineger fiue dragmes, of Citrack, of gum Ammoniack, of each halfe an vnce, of strop de Bisantiis, as much as sufficeth, make a lectuarie, and cause the sick to take the quantitie of a spoonfull at a time.

How to heale the falling from some high place.

TAke of Camomill, of Wormwood, and of wheat bran, of each halfe a handfull, boile them in wine, and being braied, boile them once againe in honie, and lay it vpon the bruised place.

How to heale spots in the eyes.

TAke of the iuice of wormwood well strained, and put it into the eye: or else take of the iuice of Celendine, as much as you please, and put therto of old wine & salt, and being dissolued and well mixed, put thereof into the eie. It helpeth also to distill into the eie of the gall of an hare, for that taketh away all mists or darknesse from the eies.

To

To remedie teares or droppings of the eyes.

TAke of Aloes one vnce, of roses foure vnces, of the iuice of Wormwood two vnces, of the iuyce of Plantine as much more, of ground Ivy an vnce, and scraped Licoras the like waight. Distill them in a glasse vessell in Balneo Mariæ, then straine it through a clean and fine linnen cloth and drop thereof into the eies when you goe to bed.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the hearb called Millifolly braied, and mixe it with a litle pouder of Incense, let it stand to dissolue in good white wine the space of seuen daies, & being strained in the euening, distill one or two drops therof into the eie.

How to renew the sight of old men.

TAke a litle hony, put it into a glasse vessell, & put thereunto of the gals of rocks, of hares, of Eels, and of Carmorants, let them stād in the sun the space of thirty daies and as many nights in the aire, & by distilling of the said liquor into the eyes, you shall see a maruellous effect.

How to remedie the rednesse and paine of the eyes.

TAke the lungs of a Ram and lay it hot vpon the eyes, and it will cease the griefe and rednesse.

To heale sore and bloud-shotten eyes.

TAke of Tutia preparated, of mastick, of Sarcacol, of gumm Arabick, of each like quantitie. Make pouder thereof and dissolue them with rose water, and distill of the said water into the eyes.

How to heale the disease called Vertigo, and swelling of the arme, by reason of letting of bloud.

Vertigo is a disease in the head, wherein it seemeth to a man that he seeth a thing turning.

TAke a quantity of of white Horehound, of rew, of penyroyall, and a litle salt, put them to boile in an earthen pot with water, vntill the third part bee consumed, then straine it, and put vnto it a quantitie of honie, and boile it againe vntill it become thick. Of the which giue the patient to take one or two spoonfulls the space of seuen mornings, and he will be whole.

Against

Against coldnesse of stomack, and to cause a good colour.

TAke of Ginger, of Pepper, of Cinamon, of Paritorie, of Pionie, of Enula, of eth fiue vnces, of the fillings of yron preparated, the weight of all the rest, bray them altogither, and let the sick take thereof in all his meats.

To heale the diseases of the stomack.

TAke of Annis seeds two vnces, of Ginger one vnce, of Saffron halfe an vnce, of Comin one vnce, of Cinamon as much more, of white sugar two vnces, bray them al into pouder, and giue thereof vnto the sick to take with his meats.

To heale the paine in the body called the Collick.

TAke of Sage, of Artemesia called Mugwort, of Smallage, of each like quantitie, boile them in good wine, vntill the third part bee consumed, and being strained, giue the sick drinke foure vnces or somwhat more at one time, and he will be a hole.

To heale the flixe of bloud.

TAke a Hens egge, and make an hole vpon the top, and take out the white, and fill it with beaten Pepper, then burne it in the fire, and make it into pouder, and being mixed with Wheat meale, and make litle Fritters, and bake them, giue the partie to eate twice a day thereof fasting.

How to heale the flixe and excoriations of the belly.

TAke of Cinquefoile, and take out the iuice, & giue it the sick to drinke: or else dissolue the seeds of Carrawaies in good wine, and giue it the sick to drinke. The pouder of the herbe called Virga pastoris, giuen fasting in wine doth stop the flixes.

To take away wrinkles out of the face.

TAke of Dotherwood, distill it in a Limbeck, and with the water wash the face.

To

To heale the paind of the teeth.

TAke of the shauing of Harts horne, and after it is wel boyled in water, kepe thereof in your mouth: or else take of Pepper, of Pellitorie, of the rinde of Pomegranats Millifolie: boyle them in strong vineger, & being put into a little bag, lay it warme vpon the place of the griefe.

To heale swolne gummes.

TAke of rewe, and being well brayed with hony and salt, put it vpon the gummes, and you shall see a very good effect.

For to heale the stone in the bladder.

TAke of the wine of a Goate, and giue it the patient to drinke, the space of nine daies, and hee shall bee whole: or else giue him to drinke of the blood of a fox. It helpeth likewise to take the rot of Cinquefoile, of Enula, of Capillus veneris, of Sancta Maria, of saxifrage, and of the herbe Richewort boiled in white wine, and giuen to drinke: or else take greene herries of Iuy, of ground Iuy, of persely of Alexandria, of eche halfe a handfull, bray them and dissolue them into good wine, and giue it to drinke fasting.

and boile them according to arte, vntill the fourth part be consumed: then straine it, and make into the said decoction twelue infusions of fresh roses gathered in the morning, and for euerie infusion put in vii. pound of Roses, and in the end put therunto of fine sugar viii. pound and make a sirup. The vse of which is to giue fiue vnces, or more, or lesse, after the disposition of the person that shall vse it, dissolued with Cordiall waters, or with waters of Lupils and Fumitorie.

An excellent remedie to heale the French disease.

TAke Nutmegs, of Cardamomes, of mastick, of Cubebs, of granes called in Latine Grana paradisi, of Sinamon, of nuts of India, of each an vnce, of the three sortes of sanders, of red roses, of Fumitorie, and of the flowers of Borage, of each two vnces, of the seeds of buglosse, of Endiue, of each one handfull, of all the kinds of Mirobolanes, of each one dram, of the seeds of Coloquintida, of Bdellium, of Agaricke, of chosen Turbith, of each two drams, of chosen Rubarbe halfe an vnce, of Manna an vnce & a halfe, of Camphire two drams, of musk and amber, of each a dram. Bray those things that are to be brayed groselie, and putte them to dissolue in eight pound of Aqua vitæ, the space of 24. houres, and then distill it with a soft fire by a Limbecke, putting therunto two pound of sugar, and in the end put to it the musk and amber. Of the which water giue vnto the sick person three drams euerie daie continuallie the space of 40. daies, if he be not weake, and you shall see a maruellous effect.

How to purge one that hath the pain of the French disease.

TAke of Turbith halfe an vnce, Diagredium one dram, and a halfe, of Diadragant an vnce, of white ginger two drams, of Hermodactilis two drams, of Manna granata one dram and a halfe, of Carthamus seeds halfe an vnce, of the iuice of quinces an vnce, of the iuice of preparated roses an vnce, of the iuice of sage three vnces, of Iuie water two vnces, of fine suger eight vnces, make a confection in mor-

sels

sels, of the which giue the patient to purge with halfe a vnce in the morning early, and you shall see a very good effect.

How to cause the Feuers Perhiodicæ to cease after they be prolonged.

INfuse the leaues of wormwood in water the space of tenne houres, then take out the said leaues and cast them away, and set the said water to boyle vntill the halfe be consumed, of the which, giuing foure vnces vnto the sicke, he shal sweat in such sort that all the feuers will cease which happen thorough cold humors.

Febres Perhiodicæ, are Agues which come by cours or fits.

How to heale those which haue the eyelids infected of sharp or salt humors.

TAke of raine water and fill an earthen pot therewith that containeth in quantitie sir pound, and set it vpon the fire and when it beginneth to boyle, cast into it of sugar Candie, and of Verderame, of each an vnce, of common salt in pouder as much more, and after they haue boyled a little space, take away the pot from the fire and let it settle, and being strained, reserue the cleare water to wash the Eyelids, and put vpon it this ointment, take of butter that is fresh one vnce, of Tutia preparated one dram, of Aloes halfe a dram, of Ambergrece one scruple, make pouder thereof, and the butter being heated, meddle therwith the other things, and make thereof an ointment.

Against the falling sickneſſe, of children, and to heale the head of Catarres, happened through cold causes.

TAke of mirrhe, of Labdanum, of each a dram, of Storax Calamite a scruple and a halfe, of cloues two scruples, of mastike and of nutmegs, of ech two drams, make a plaster, with braying those things that are to be brayed and mixing them with the gum of an oke, lay it on the closure of the patients head, the heares being first cut away with a rasor.

To heale those that pisse a bed.

TAke the bladder of a goate or of a sheepe, burne it vpon a tile on the fire, and giue the patient to drink with water and vinger: or boyle the testicles of an Hare in good Wine,

and

and giue him to drink of the same wine. It helpeth also to cause him to drink before supper, a litle Mep or myrrhe with wine, and to anoint him vnder his yard with the earth of a smithes mill.

How to heale the choking of the matrix when it cannot returne againe.

TAke of greene Rew and bray it well, and mix it with honie, and dip wool therein made in forme of a tent, & put it into the fundiment, and presently it will bee awaked, and returne againe into her selfe.

How to purge the hot gout.

TAke of the Myrobolanes called Embli i, Chebuli, & Indi, of ech two drams, of Rewbarb, of Scammoney, of ech half a dram, of Aloes washed a dram, of red roses, of mastick of each two scruples. Make a past of pilles with the iuice of roses, of the which giue the patient to take in the morning made and proportioned in three pils.

How to to remedie the difficultie of pissing through the impediment of flegme.

TAke of the herbe Clinopodium a handfull, of the wormes called Horsetaes dryed in an ouen two dragmes, boyle them in good white wine vntill the third part bee consumed, giue foure vnces therof vnto the patient to drink two houres before meat, and you shall see a verie good effect.

How to heale sore and inflamed legs.

TAke of Ceruce, of litargia of ech fiue pound, of white wax two pound, of oyle Oliue twentie pound: boyle it with a soft fire, and make a ceare cloth to lay vpon the sore.

How to remedie the griefe of the Peurisie, when one is stopped that hee cannot spit.

TAke of Loge de pino, two vnces, of Diapenidean a dram and a halfe, of the pouder of roots of ỹ Enula campana, and of the roots of Ireos, of each two dragmes, of the iuice of licorax two dragmes and a halfe, with as much sirop of Horehound as sufficeth, and to make it more stronger to purge the

the brest, in stead of the gumme, put in Nettle seeds.

To purge the brest of the pleurisie and Pisicke.

TAke of gum Ammoniack one dram and a halfe, of saffron half a dram, make fifteen pills with Oximel squilliticum, of the which, cause the diseased to take euery morning one.

To heale the disease of the pleurisie.

TAke of Nettle leaues, of Mallowes, of Camomill, of Flax seeds, of eeh two handfuls, of Myrrhe two drams of Ammoniack one dram & a half, boile them in two parts of water and one of vinegar, and make fomentation vnto the diseased part. And it wil reserue the impostume, it wil facilitate the spettle, and mitigate the paine.

A liniment to remedie the disease of the Pleurisie.

TAke of white Lillies of swéet almonds, of eeh one vnce of the grease of a Hen, of fresh butter, of each halfe an vnce, of Mucillage, of Fenegreke, and of the iuice of mallow roots, of each three drammes, of Storax Calamite two drams, of the pouder of Ireos roots, of Enula, of each three drams, of Saffron halfe a dramme, of ware as much as sufficeth, make a liniment, with the which let the sick annoint the place of his griefe warme, morning and euening fasting.

An other for the same disease.

TAke of oile of Linesede two vnces, of Ammoniack, of Myrrhe of each one dram and a half, dissolue the gums in vinegar, and with ware make an ointment.

Another very approued remedie for the same disease.

TAke of the white dung of a dog one vnce, of comin two drams, of the fat of a Gose, or of a Hen two vnces, of the iuyce of Colewozts as much as sufficeth, bray euery thing, and make a plaister, which being extended vpon a colewozt leafe, and being warmed, lay it vpon the soze.

To

To remedie the paine and inflammation of the milt.

TAke of the dung of wood-doues a handful, of Scolopendria, of the rinds of the roots of Capers, & of melilot, of each half an vnce, of Camomill, of Calamus aromaticus, of each a handfull and a half, of cloues two drags, of Euphorbium two scruples, boile them in an earthen pot with two parts of water & one of vineger, vntill the third part be consumed, and with sponges or a felt dipped therin, fomentate the place with it warme.

How to remedie or heale those that haue the spleene, or quarterne agues.

TAke of the ashes of a whetstone, or of the wormes called Mellepedi, in English Sowes or Horse wormes, of both a dram, of sirop de Bisantijs an vnce, of Oximel squilliticum halfe an vnce, with aperatiue water, cause the patient to receiue it early in the morning, and you shall see a maruellous good successe.

How to heale those that haue the spleene, and paine in the liuer.

TAke of the filings of steele preparated in vineger sire drags, of Citrack, of gum Ammoniack, of each halfe an vnce, of sirop de Bisantiis, as much as sufficeth, make a lectuarie, and cause the sick to take the quantitie of a spoonfull at a time.

How to heale the falling from some high place.

TAke of Camomill, of Wormwood, and of wheat bran, of each halfe a handfull, boile them in wine, and being braied, boile them once againe in honie, and lay it vpon the bruised place.

How to heale spots in the eyes.

TAke of the iuice of wormwood well strained, and put it into the eye: or else take of the iuice of Celendine, as much as you please, and put therto of old wine & salt, and being dissolued and well mired, put thereof into the eie. It helpeth also to distill into the eie of the gall of an hare, for that taketh away all mists or darknesse from the eies:

To

To remedie teares or droppings of the eyes.

TAke of Aloes one vnce, of roses foure vnces, of the iuice of Wormwood two vnces, of the iuyce of Plantine as much more, of ground Ivy an vnce, and scraped Licoras the like waight. Distill them in a glasse vessell in Balneo Mariæ, then straine it through a clean and fine linnen cloth and drop thereof into the eies when you goe to bed.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the hearb called Millisolly braied, and mixe it with a litle pouder of Incense, let it stand to dissolue in good white wine the space of seuen daies, & being strained in the euening, distill one or two drops therof into the eie.

How to renew the sight of old men.

TAke a litle hony, put it into a glasse vessell, & put thereunto of the gals of cocks, of hares, of Eels, and of Carmorants, let them stād in the sun the space of thirty daies and as many nights in the aire, & by distilling of the said liquor into the eyes, you shall see a maruellous effect.

How to remedie the redneſſe and paine of the eyes.

TAke the lungs of a Ram and lay it hot vpon the eyes, and it will cease the griefe and redneſſe.

To heale sore and bloud-shotten eyes.

TAke of Tutia preparated, of mastick, of Sarcacol, of gum Arabick, of each like quantitie. Make pouder thereof and dissolue them with rose water, and distill of the said water into the eyes.

How to heale the disease called Vertigo, and swelling of the arme, by reason of letting of bloud.

Vertigo is a disease in the head, wherein it seemeth to a man that he seeth a thing turning.

TAke a quantity of of white Horehound, of rew, of penyroyall, and a litle salt, put them to boile in an earthen pot with water, vntill the third part bee consumed, then straine it, and put vnto it a quantitie of honie, and boile it againe vntill it become thick. Of the which giue the patient to take one or two spoonfulls the space of seuen mornings, and he will be whole.

Against

Againſt coldneſſe of ſtomack, and to cauſe a good colour.

TAke of Ginger, of Pepper, of Cinamon, of Paritorie, of Pionie, of Enula, of ech fiue vnces, of the ſlings of yron prepared, the weight of all the reſt, bray them altogither, and let the ſick take thereof in all his meats.

To heale the diſeaſes of the ſtomack.

TAke of Annis ſeeds two vnces, of Ginger one vnce, of Saffron halfe an vnce, of Comin one vnce, of Cinamon as much more, of white ſugar two vnces, bray them al into pouder, and giue thereof vnto the ſick to take with his meats.

To heale the paine in the body called the Collick.

TAke of Sage, of Artemeſia called Mugwort, of Smallage, of each like quantitie, boile them in good wine, vntill the third part bee conſumed, and being ſtrained, giue the ſick drinke foure vnces or ſomwhat more at one time, and he will be hole.

To heale the flixe of bloud.

TAke a Hens egge, and make an hole vpon the top, and take out the white, and fill it with beaten Pepper, then burne it in the fire, and make it into pouder, and being mixed with Wheat meale, and make litle Fritters, and bake them, giue the partie to eate twice a day thereof faſting.

How to heale the flixe and excoriations of the belly.

TAke of Cinquefoile, and take out the iuice, & giue it the ſick to drinke: or elſe diſſolue the ſeeds of Carrawaies in good wine, and giue it the ſick to drinke. The pouder of the herbe called Virga paſtoris, giuen faſting in wine doth ſtop the flixes.

To take away wrinkles out of the face.

TAke of Sothernwood, diſtill it in a Limbeck, and with the water waſh the face.

To

To heale the paine of the teeth.

TAke of the shauing of Harts horne, and after it is wel boyled in water, keepe thereof in your mouth: or else take of Pepper, of Pellitorie, of the rinde of Pomegranats Millifolie: boyle them in strong vineger, & being put into a little bag, lay it warme vpon the place of the griefe.

To heale swolne gummes.

TAke of rewe, and being well brated with hony and salt, put it vpon the gummes, and you shall see a very good effect.

For to heale the stone in the bladder.

TAke of the vrine of a Goate, and giue it the patient to drinke, the space of nine daies, and hee shall bee whole: or else giue him to drinke of the bloud of a for. It helpeth likewise to take the rot of Cinquefoyle, of Enula, of Capillus veneris, of Sancta Maria, of saxifrage, and of the herbe Kichewort boiled in white wine, and giuen to drinke: or else take greene berries of Iuy, of ground Iuy, of persely of Alexandria, of eth halfe a handfull, bray them and dissolue them into good wine, and giue it to drinke fasting.

Of phisicke and chirurgerie, verie *excellent good, and approoued* receiptes.

For to heale a windie Impostume.

TAke of græne Rewe, of Comin, of Annis sædes, of Caraway sædes, of Ameos, and of Smallage of each halfe an vnce, of olde oile twise as much, put them all into a vessell, and boile them in water, and with the oile that remaineth, annoint the impostume, and bind vpon it a little warme towe, and euery day before you lay on the plaster, or anoint it, make fomentation vnto the place in this manner: Take of common ashes, of the leaues of baies, of camomill, of comin, of rewe, of Annis-sædes, of fennell of caraways, and boyle them in water, and put therein of rawe yarne, and with that fomentate the place of the impostume.

For to remedy the ioynts that are out of their place.

TAke of the meale of Orobo, of French peale, of figge dust, of each halfe an vnce, of mastick, of gum arabicke, & of Dragant, of ceruse, of each one vnce, of Mummie, of Bole armenicke, of each halfe an vnce, hauing made pouder thereof; mire them with the white of an egge, and lay therof vpon the ioynt.

For to mollifie hardnesse.

TAke of Bdellium, of Oppoponacke, of each halfe an vnce, dissolue them in wine, and put therto of swines grease, 3. vnces, the fat of a gose, and of a hen, of each one vnce: of the meale of fenegræke, and of linsæds as much more, of Incense, of mastick, of eth halfe an vnce, of the rots of marsh mallows, & of Harts horne burned, & put into

to a glasse with oyle: and being boyled in Balneo Mariæ, dissolue the meales with the said oyle and grease, and stirring it with a little water, bray those things that are to be brayed, and then meddle all them together, and make a plaister putting thereto of wax.

For to heale a rupture of the gutter.

TAke of Cumfrey the greater, of the fruit of Tipers, of gum Dragant, of gum arabicke, of mastick, of Bole armenicke, of Sanguis draconis, of Mumia, of Colophonie, of ech two drams, of the haires of an Hare finely cut one dram, of sodden wine as much as sufficeth, bray the said things, and mixe them with sodden hony, then make a plaister and lay it vpon the sore.

For to remedy griefes of the Matrix.

TAke of Spikenard, of Squinant, of nutmegs, of cardamomes, of galingale, of Setwall of ech halfe a dram, of cinamond, of ginger, of cloues, of maces, of Folium, of Lignum Aloes, of mastick, of cubebs, of saffron, of carret seeds, of Ameos, of Cassia Lignea, of all the Mirabolanes, of Calamus Aromaticus, of ech two drams: of Annis seeds of caraways, of basill, of Persely, of common salt, and of white suger, the weight of all the rest, and make thereof pils, or lozings, and cause the woman to vse of them.

A maruellous pouder for the weaknesse of the sight.

TAke of caraway seeds, of Annis seeds, of dill, of Ameos, of Persely, of smallage, of fennell, of Betonie, of comin, of Calamint, of Penitiall, of Isope, of Spiknard, of ginger, Galgem, of rewe, of Centrum galli, of eiebright, of Incense, of mastick, of saffron, of all the Mirobolanes, of Folium, of basill, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of sothernwood, of sage, of dittany, of pimpernall, of the berries of geneper, of mintes, of Origanum, of Celendine, of the seedes of Psillium, of Cubebes, of nutmegs, of ech two drammes, bray them all into pouder, which vse with your meates, but greater quantity in winter then in sumer: the vse of this pouder heales al cold diseases in the

head, it doth sharpen the witte, and make a good memory.

To heale ruptures or burstings.

TAke of pitch of Spaine two vnces, of pitch of shippes seuen vnces, of aloes cicotrine, of red war, of henbane, of each two vnces, of masticke, of incense, of Galbanum, of Oppoponacke, of gum Serapine, of each as much more, of Pomegranate flowers, of Galles, of coral, of Lapis hematis, of each two vnces, of Euforbium, of Aristologia longa, and Rotunda, of Sanguis draconis, of Bole armenick, of eche one vnce, of turpentine two vnces, of mans bloud 10. vnces, boile the said bloud as long as you would heale, and being taken out, drye it, and mire it with the glew, dissolued into water, & put vnto it the gums dissolued also in water, with other things made in pouder, and in the end the turpentine. Then let it stand & cole, & cast it vpon a marble stone, annointed with oile olyue, & make a plaister, and lay it vpon the rupture. Then cause the party to vse this lectuary morning & euening before meate, the quantity of halfe an vnce at a time. Take of masticke, of Incense, of Sandaracke, of Annis seede, of the leaues and rootes of wilde artichokes, of eche one vnce, of roses, of Pomegranate flowers, of eche as much more of red coral, of the haires of an Hare burned, of gum arabicke, of Cypres berrie, of Lacca, of the roots of Geneper burnt, of eche twelue vnces, of Psillium burned, of Sanguis draconis, of Bole Armenicke, of Aeeches of eche one vnce, of fine suger two pound, make a lectuary.

To stay the haire that falleth.

TAke of spikenard halfe an vnce, of the leaues of mirtels one handfull, of aloes, and of Beniamin of eache two drams, of the seedes of wild mintes one vnce and a halfe: of the roots of wal wort one handfull: of the leaues of sene two drams, boile all these in halfe a kettle of olde wine, vntil the third part be consumed, and with the decoction, wash often the roots of the haires.

To

To heale the ſwelling of the arme through letting of bloud.

TAke of wheate meale as much as you pleaſe, and with hony and milke make a plaiſter, and lay it vpon the ſore, or elſe take the leaues of Bryony, and being made warme with water, bind it vpon the diſeaſed arme.

To remedy the ſwelling of the legs.

TAke of the iuice of walwort, of ware, of vineger, of barly meale of eche like quantity, boile it and make a plaiſter, and bind it vpon the ſore.

To heale the ſwelling of the body, and of the legs, through cold humours.

TAke of Bittony, of Pimpernell, of white horehound, of fennell roots, of ſmallage, and of red ware, of eche like quantity, boile them al in a ſufficient quantity of water, vntill the third part be conſumed, and giue the ſicke to drinke foure vnces thereof euery day, putting vnto the water two pound of honny.

To cauſe good fleſh grow in wounds.

TAke of the greaſe of a hen, of a goſe, of a ſwine, of hony, of each one vnce, of wheate meale, ℥ of the pouder of incenſe, of ech halfe an vnce, of aloes, of quick lime a little, of the iuice of cole wortes as much as ſufficeth, make an ointment, and put it vpon the ſore, or elſe take of incenſe, of maſticke, of aloes, of the pitch of Spaine, of Ariſtologia rotunda, of Ireos, of eche fiue vnces, make a pouder of euery thing, and with ole oline and ware make an ointment.

To heale ſore legs.

TAke of new ware two ounces, of turpentine halfe an vnce, boile them together, and put into it the milke of a woman that giueth ſucke, and a little ſtrong vineger, and make an ointment.

To heale the diſeaſe called in Italian, Fuoco ſaluatico.

Fuoco ſaluatico, is a diſeaſe wherein is an exceeding burning.

TAke of incenſe halfe an vnce, of ceruſe, and of ware of eche as much more, of oile of roſes, and violets of eche one

head, it doth sharpen the witte, and make a good memory.

To heale ruptures or burstings.

TAke of pitch of Spaine two vnces, of pitch of shippes foure vnces, of aloes cicotrine, of red war, of henbane, of ech two vnces, of masticke, of incense, of Galbanum, of Oppoponacke, of gum Serapine, of each as much more, of Pomegranate flowers, of Galles, of corall, of Lapis hematitis, of each two vnces, of Euforbium, of Aristologia longa, and Rotunda, of Sanguis draconis, of Bole armenick, of ech one vnce, of turpentine two vnces, of mans bloud 10. vnces, boile the said bloud as long as you would Veale, and being taken out, bray it, and mixe it with fish glew, dissolued into water, & put vnto it the gums dissolued also in water, with other things made in pouder, and in the end the turpentine. Then let it stand & coole, & cast it vpon a marble stone, annointed with oile oliue, & make a plaister, and lay it vpon the rupture: Then cause the party to vse this lectuary morning & euening before meate, the quantity of halfe an vnce at a time. Take of masticke, of Incense, of Sandaracke of Annis seeds, of the leaues and rootes of wilde hartichokes, of eche one vnce, of roses, of Pomegranate flowers, of ech as much more of red corral, of the haires of an Hare burned, of gum arabicke, of Cypres berrie, of Lacca, of the roots of Geneper burnt, of ech twelue vnces, of Psillium burned; of Sanguis draconis, of Bole Armenicke, of Vecches of ech one vnce, of fine suger two pound, make a lectuary.

To stay the haire that falleth.

TAke of spikenard halfe an vnce, of the leaues of mirtels one handfull of aloes, and of Beniamin of eache two drams, of the seedes of wild mintes one vnce and a halfe: of the roots of walwort one handfull: of the leaues of sene two drams, boile all these in halfe a kettle of olde wine, vntil the third part be consumed, and with the decoction, wash often the roots of the haires.

To

To heale the ſwelling of the arme through letting of bloud.

TAke of wheate meale as much as you pleaſe, and with hony and milke make a plaiſter, and lay it vpon the ſore, or elſe take the leaues of Bryony, and being made warme with water, bind it vpon the diſeaſed arme.

To remedy the ſwelling of the legs.

TAke of the iuice of wallwort, of ware, of vineger, of barly meale of eche like quantity, boile it and make a plaiſter, and bind it vpon the ſore.

To heale the ſwelling of the body, and of the legs, through cold humours.

TAke of Bittony, of Pimpernell, of white horehound, of fennell roots, of ſmallage, and of red ware, of eche like quantity, boile them al in a ſufficient quantity of water, vntill the third part be conſumed, and giue the ſicke to drinke foure vnces thereof euery day, putting vnto the water two pound of honny.

To cauſe good fleſh grow in wounds.

TAke of the greaſe of a hen, of a goſe, of a ſwine, of hony, of each one vnce, of wheate meale, & of the ponder of incenſe, of eche halfe an vnce, of aloes, of quick lime a little, of the iuice of cole worts as much as ſufficeth, make an ointment, and put it vpon the ſore, or elſe take of incenſe, of maſticke, of aloes, of the pitch of Spaine, of Ariſtologia rotunda, of Ireos, of eche fiue vnces, make a ponder of euery thing, and with ole oliue and ware make an ointment.

To heale ſore legs.

TAke of new ware two ounces, of turpentine halfe an vnce, boile them together, and put into it the milke of a woman that giueth ſucke, and a little ſtrong vineger, and make an oyntment.

To heale the diſeaſe called in Italian, Fuoco ſaluatico.

Fuoco ſaluatico, is a diſeaſe wherein is an exceeding burning.

TAke of incenſe halfe an vnce, of ceruſe, and of ware of eche as much more, of oile of roſes, and violets of eche

one vnce, of ware as much as sufficeth, make an ointment & anoint the knobs, or else take of oyle olive two vnces, of turpentine and of butter, of eche one vnce, of ware halfe an vnce, make an ointment and vse it.

To heale bones that are broken in the head in few daies.

TAke of turpentine one pound, boile it a little, & straine it, and put it againe vpon the fire, and adde thereto of strong vineger one pound, and being made hote straine it againe, then set it vpon the fire, & put vnto it of ware fiue vnces, of S. Johns wort in pouder two vnces, boil it well and straine it, and when it is cold take it out, and wash it with the milk of an asse, or of a woman that giueth a child suck, & vse it vnto all broken bones, and sores of the head.

For to mollifie hard sinnews.

TAke of oyle of sores, and of camomill, of each 2. vnces of oile of linesades, of Costus, of Ireos, of Euphorbium, of Nardinum, of wormwood, and of the filth of the oile that is in woll, of eche one vnce, of Vnguentum marciatum, fiue vnces, of swines grease as much more, of ware one vnce and a halfe: make an oyntment, and annoint the place warme.

For to mundifie Fistulaes, and other putrified sores.

TAke of agrimony in pouder, and of a thin peece of leather finely burned of eche two vnces, of quicke lime one vnce, of verderame as much more, mire euery thing together, and hauing made an oyntment vse it.

A most precious oyle to remedy all sores and griefes.

TAke of gum Arabick, of Rubia tinctorum, of rosin, of oile of baies, of Incense, of mirrhe, of the fat of an hen of oile Iuniper, of Ginger, of long Pepper, of cloues, of cinamond, of common pepper, of Imperatoria, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Lignū Aloes, of pitch, of the gum of a damsine tree, of a Peare tree, and of a cherry tree, put all these things

things into a ſtill of glaſſe, & diſtill the oyle by Alcumiſtry, or els take of turpentine one pound, of incenſe two drams of Lignum Aloes one dram, of maſtick, of cloues, of galingale, of cinamon, of ſaffron, of nutmegs, of cubebes, of ech one dram, of drie figs fiue drams, meddle all together, after you haue braied thoſe things which are to be braied, & put them in a limbecke or ſtill of glaſſe, and cloſe it well: then diſtill it with a ſoft fire, and then you may put vnto it of Lignum Balſamum, of Carpo Balſamum, and of gum of Iuie, of each one dram, and reſerue the oyle that ſhal be drawen, to vſe for the foreſaid euils.

To heale the clouts or ſpots in the face.

TAke of Tutia prepared three drams, of camphite fiue drams, of cloues as much more, of Aloes Epatice 3. drammes, of Sanguis Draconis four drams, of berberam, one dram, bray thoſe things that are to be braied, & make pouder thereof, then meddle them with waters of Wittony, of roſes, of fennell, and of rewe, of each fiue vnces, of good white wine fiue vnces, worke them well together the ſpace of an houre: then ſet them in the ſun in a glaſſe veſſell the ſpace of one day, and being ſtrained, drop thereof into the eyes.

For to make the ſight cleare.

TAke of Siler Montanus, of fennel, of roſemary, of rew or celendine, of bittony, of each halfe an vnce, of eyebright two vnces, of ſuger nine vnces: bray euery thing into pouder, and vſe morning and euening to take a little thereof.

For to heale ſore breaſts.

TAke of ſage, of wormwood, and of margerome, of each halfe an handfull, boyle them in white wine, & with that wine waſh the ſores, and vpon it lay the oyntment: or elſe take of blacke beanes parched, and make pouder thereof, and mixe it with honey and vſe it.

For to heale little red ſpecks in the face.

TAke of meale of lupines, of bitter almonds, of baurack, of radish seeds, of cabage seeds, of the milk of figs with the iuce of fenegreeke, and of linseeds, make a liniment, first wash the place where the specks be with a linen cloth dipped in warme water, and rub the place vntil it become red: then morning and euening annoint them with the liniment. Specks are healed by annointing them with the oile of the seeds of Bombace.

Scotomia and Vertigo are diseases of the head which make a'things seeme to goe round.

A most excellent pouder to comfort the sight, and all the defects of the head, of the stomack, and the disease called Scotomia and Vertigo, and the palsie, and all inward diseases, it consumeth the superfluous humidity of the braine, it helpeth the memory: it was vsed of Fredericke the Emperor.

TAke of Caraway seeds, of Annis seeds, of Ameos, of Perseley seeds, of smallage seeds, of fennell seeds, of Bittony, of Comin, of Calamint, of Pulegium, of Isope, of Spiknard, of pepper, of ginger, of sage, of rew, of Centrum galli, of Eyebright, of Incense, of Mastick, of saffron of all the Myrabolanes, but the greater quantity of the citrines, of cinamond, and of Squinant, of ech half an vnce, of Margerome, of Folium, of Basill, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Liquerice, of ech two vnces: bray them into very fine pouder, of the which vse to take in al your meats but more in the winter then in other parts of the yeere.

To heale the griefe of the reins, of the loynes, of the head, and the diseases of the Matrix.

TAke of green sauin fiue vnces, of the fruits of Cypres iv drams, of rosemary flowers, of millifollie, of Matricaria, of fenegreeke, of linseeds, of eche fiue vnces, infuse the said herbs to become tender by the space of three daies in water, then put thereunto of oile iv. vnces, and boile it til the water be consumed, & being taken from the fire, strain it through a linnen cloth, & put it into that that is strain'd, of waxe, of pitch of Spaine, of turpentine, of Galbanum, of Mastiche,

Mastick, of each fiue vnces, of Storax Calamite, of Spikenard of each one pound, of balme four vnces. Bray those things that are to be brayed, and mixe euery thing together, and working it with the spatter, make an ointment.

How to heale those that haue the Ptisick.

TAke of Nigella parched, of Granatinctorum, of eache one dram & a halfe) of the rinds of pomecitrons dried three drams, of cloues two dragms and a halfe, of Lignum Aloes two drams, of balme, of dried margerom, of eche one dram, of red roses two scruples, make pouder thereof and lay it vpon the closure of the forepart of the head.

An odour against the same disease.

TAke of pure Labdanum two vnces, of Storax Calamite, of Gallia Muscata, of each halfe an vnce, of Lignum Aloes of Cloues, of each a dram, with the mucilage of gum dragant drawn with Mariorom water, make as it were a Nastalle, and fasten a thred vpon the top, that you may put it into, and draw it out of the nose.

Nastalle, is a medicine to make one to neese.

A fumigation for the same disease.

TAke of Aristologia rotunda, of Incense, of Mastick, and of Cloues, of each fiue drams and a halfe, of yellow Arsenick 3. drams, with butter or fat of a Cow, make little Cakes in forme of Lupines, of which put into the fire, and receiue the fume by the mouth and nose.

How to stop a hot Catarre.

TAke of Sterche, of gumdragant, of hulled beanes, of the seeds of white poppy, of the rinds of gum Arabick, of bole Armoniack, after you haue brayed them make pils with the mucilage of Psillium, and quince seeds, in manner of Lupines, and let the party hold often thereof in his mouth.

To stay a cold Catarre.

TAke Storax Calamite, of cipres nuts, of mastick, of incense, of Labdanum, of amber, of eche a dram, of scraped Liquerice, of Reysons, of eche one dram and a halfe, make likewise pilles thereof vnto Lupines, and cause the sick to

keepe

kæpe thereof in his mouth as well by day as by night: or else make these more stronger, take of spiknard one dram, of masticke two drams & a halfe, of hole Armoniack washed with rose water two drams, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabick, of each one dram, of sugar candy one vnce, with the syrop of Lillies make pils in forme of Lupines, and vse them in manner as you do the other aforesaid.

How to heale the same disease.

TAke of Diadragantum frigidum, an vnce and a halfe, of pennets two vnces, of Loch de Pino 4. drams, of dates two, of reysins without kirnels halfe an vnce, of Ireos two drams, of the seeds mallows, of the seeds of bombace, of each one dram, with syrup of mayden haire, make a lectuary, of the which the sicke person shal take often into his mouth, and shal from time to time swallow it down by little and little.

How to heale those that bee Melancholike, and are in a furie or rage.

TAke Borage flowers, of Bugloss, of Sorrell seeds, of Scariola, of Endiue, of violets, of mayden hear, of Politricon, of Gallitricon, of each two drams, of pistaches 4. vnces, make an infusion by the space of twenty and foure houres, in the iuice of Borage, and put thereto of pine kirnels mundified three vnces, of the rindes of the Mirioboланes, called Indi, one vnce, of Iacints, of Smaraldes, and of Saphires, of each a dram: of the bone of a Harts heart, of Doronoci, of Setwall, of each two drams and a halfe, of Lapis armenis preperated, of each two scruples, of white suger one pound and a halfe, boile the suger at a soft fire, with a pound of the iuce of Pomeroyals, vntil the iuice be consumed: and when it beginneth to cole adde vnto it the pouders, in the end, put vnto it foure graines of amber, and of muske two grains & make a lectuary, of the which cause the sicke party to take morning and euening two houres before meat, hauing first made the vniuersall remedies, as purging, letting of bloud, &c.

An

An ointment to remedy the sores of the nose.

TAke Cerusse, of lead burned, of each an vnce, make pouder and wash it, and with oyle of mirtels make an ointment, and vse to annoint the nose.

To separate or diuide a corrupted bone from the sound.

TAke of grene figs two, of Rew a handfull, bray them together and make little cakes and reserue them: and when it shall bee needfull to vse thereof, bray them and put of the saide pouder into the sore, and it will cause the good bone to become white, and the perished will appear black.

How to heale one which by scratching with his nailes hath made a sore.

TAke of Litargia two vnces, of Cerusse halfe an vnce, of bole Armenicke three vnces, of burned lead halfe an vnce, of terra sigillata two vnces, of vinegar and oyle of roses as much as suffiseth to make an ointment.

How to remedy the burning of the vrine.

TAke of lettis seeds, of porcellane, of each two scruples, of the seeds of white poppy an vnce and a halfe, of the seeds of Scariola, of sorrell, of Endiue, of each one dram, of the pulpe of Damaske prunes, of the pulpe of Sebastians, of each two vnces, of Spodium a dram. of Gum Dragant, of scraped Licoras, of gumme Arabicke, of each two dragmes, of sugar candy six vnces, of suger roset 8. vnces, of mucillage, of Sebastians 7. vnces. Make pouder of all those things that are brayed, and mire them with the sugar and pennets, and boyle them all in foure vnces of the iuice of sweet pomegranats, vntill the iuice bee consumed, and make thereof a lectuary.

Another for the same disease.

TAke the iuice of the flowers of water lillies of violets, and of the iuice of Virga pastoris: of each two vnces, of barly floure fiue vnces, of red saunders, of violet flowers,

of

of each halfe an vnce, of Endiue seeds, of Lettice, of Scariola of purselane, of each two drams, of saffron, & of Spike, of each one scruple, of whites of egges two, bray them all with the flower, and with a little oile of greene Oliues, in a morter of lead, and a pestell of the same, medling together the saide things to make a liniment to annoint the raines, and vnder the member: or else take of Vnguentum Sandalinum, of populeon, of each halfe an vnce, of camphire halfe a dram, mixe them with the iuice of Semperuine, and make an ointment: or else take of the yolks and whites of egs three, of oile of roses emphacine one vnce and a halfe, of the flower of Barlie one vnce, of saffron one scruple, of prepared Corianders, of sorell seeds & of mirtels, of each halfe a dram, bray all the things in a morter with a pestell of lead, adding thereto in the end of Vnguentum populeon an vnce, and annoint therewith as is aforesaid.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the white of a new laid egge, of Camphire halfe a scruple, of the milke of a woman which hath brought forth a daughter, of the mucilage of Psillium, & of white Sief without Opium, of each as much as sufficeth, cause to be squirted therof into the pipe of the mans member: and then take of the flowers of water lillies, of violets, and of mallowes, of each a handfull, boyle them in water vntill the third part be consumed, and warme in the said decoction of the gather of a lambe, and lay it vpon the lowest part of the bellie, and about the nether parts of his yard, vntill the ointment become cold, and working thus certaine times, you shall see a marueilous helpe.

To reuiue one that is falne thorow the falling sickneſſe.

TAke of the iuice of Rew halfe an vnce, of Castor one dram, mixe them together, and in the liquor bath little locks of wool and put them into the nose, and you shal see a present effect.

A more

A more excellent remedy against empoysonments, than is common Triacle.

TAke Juniper berries, Cloues, Nutmegs, of the roote of Enula, of each two drams, of the rootes of Aristrologia longa, & Rotunda, & of Gentian of each 6. dragmes, of purcelane seeds, of serrell, of Dorodici, of white Benam red, of each a dram of the bone of an Harts hart, of Lignu Aloes, of white and red Corall, of the shauings of Iuory, of Baieberries, of masticke, of each two scruples, of rew one dram, of drie figs, of Reisins, of the pulpe of Dates, of each one vnce, of Cinamon, of Licoras of each halfe an vnce, of Tormentill, of Cardus Sanctus, of white Dittany, of each three drams, of sweet almonds, of Pine kernels, and of the common seeds of each an vnce, of trosses of Agaricke sixe drams, of Dog tennell two drams, of Terra Sigillata, and of terra Mulitense, of bole Armoniacke, of each two vnces, of common Mummia of Setwall, of each one dram of Camphire halfe a dram, of Diatrion Sandalon, and of Diarhodon Abbatis, of each two drams, of the rinds of Cedar apples, of the fragments of smiralds of ech a dram, of muske one scruple, of Metridate two vnces.

How to heale a thin Catarre.

TAke of Plantine water one pound, of rose water 3. vnces, of red and white Saunders of Cloues, of each one dram, of camphire halfe a dram, of vineger of roses 4. vnces. Make pouder of those things that are to bee brayed and moddle them together, then make hot a plate of yron, and strew vpon it some of the same pouder in a close chamber, that the sicke person may receiue the fume by his nose and mouth.

To cause a pellet of a Dagge or pistolet which is in the fleshe to come forth.

TAke Bittony and bray it wel, and moddle it with the fat of an Hare, reducing it into the forme of an ointment, and cause it to bee kept vpon the wound, and in short space you shall see the pellet issue forth.

To

To remedy a ſwelling or paine that happeneth after a wound is healed.

TAke of Olim Nardinum, of oile of Caſtor, of oyle of turpentine, of oyle of Coſtus, oile of wormwood, of oile of Rew, of Vnguentum Arragon, of Althea, of marciaton, of the greaſe of a rauen, of each two vnces, of Ireos in pouder, of Lineſeeds, and of Fenegreke, of each an vnce of Ariſtologia longa and Rotunda, of each halfe an vnce, of ware as much as ſufficeth, make a liniment therof, and vſe it with happy ſucceſſe.

How to purge a wound, and to draw out that which was faſtened therein.

TAke of Incenſe, maſticke, of Spaniſh pitch, of each an vnce, of the fat of a Ramme two vnces, of oile Oline as much more, of the iuice of plantin, of the iuice of Taxus barbatus, of Elders, of Scabioſe, of each an vnce, mixe all theſe with fiue whites of egs, and make an ointment.

To heale bruſings of the head with broken bones or without.

TAke of ſalt, of hony, or old white wine, of Sulphur, and of Bittony, of each like quantity, braie them and make a plaiſter thereof, and lay it vpon the ſore, & if there bee a bone broken, that the blond bee entered in at ſome ſmal fiſſure, then take of the meale of rie, and of the meale of otes, of each fiue drammes, of the iuice of plantine one dram and a halfe, of Lapatium Acutum one dramme, and make a plaiſter thereof with good malmeſey.

How to draw out things faſtned in the fleſh, as thornes and ſuch like.

TAke the rotes of Polipodie, & being well braied with Barrowes greaſe as much as ſufficeth, make a plaiſter and laie it vpon the place: or elſe take of Farfara, and bray it with Barrowes greaſe as is before ſaid, and lay it vpon the

the ſore, and preſently it will doe the effect.

How to heale the kings euill and other hard impoſtumes.

TAke of Muſtard ſeede, of nettle ſeede, of Sulphur, of ſpume or ſome of the ſea, of Ariſtologia, of Bdellium, of Ammoniacke and of olde oile, of each like quantitie, bray al things that are to be brayed, and diſſolue the gums in vineger, and make a plaiſter.

How to remedy the paine of the backe.

TAke of the iuice of Pillifolie, and put it into a viell of glaſſe well cloſed and luted, and put it into an ouen to boile, and after it is taken out, you ſhall find in the viell oile, with the which annointing the backe or other place that is grieued, you ſhall ſee a marueilous effect.

How to heale the redneſſe of the noſe.

TAke of Bozar two drams, of the meale of red Chiche peaſon as much more, of camphire one dramme, of the flower of beanes as much more, bray them into fine powder, and with the iuice of Onions, or with clarified honie make an oynt ment and anoynt the place: or elſe, bray the ſtone of an Ore gal or buls, with the oyle of peachſtones make an oyntment for the ſaid payne. It helpeth alſo to infuſe beanes to become tender in vineger, the ſpace of 8. daies, and being taken out and dried make pouder therof, then diſſolue it with the white of egge, and aneint therewith the noſe.

How to heale one that ſpitteth bloud through the rupture of a veine.

AFter the diuerſions or vniuerſall purgings, as the cure requireth, are made by the Phiſition. Giue the diſeaſed to drinke one dram and a halfe of Lapis hematitis in pouder, in as much Plantin water as ſufficeth, and you ſhall ſee the effect.

To

To heale the euill colour of the face, and the Ptisicke.

DIstill from the moneth of June vntill September, the roots of Pollipodie of the Oke, and giue the sicke to drinke at one time three or foure vnces in the morning, and you shall haue your intent.

To heale sores in the naturall places of women.

DIstill in a limbecke in June the rootes of lockes and with the water that shall be distilled, wash the sores or ruptures, bathing them in peeces of linnen, or little bags and put them into the place.

How to heale the knobs which remaine in the ioynts after the paine of the gout.

TAke a Storke and pull off the feathers, and the garbidge being taken out, fill it with all sorts of fats that you may haue, except the fat of swine, and put them into the body of the said bird, then dresse it; and lay it to rost, keeping vnder it a vessell to receiue the dripping which shall come thereof, & if you take the said fat or drippings, and put it into another of the saide Storks, & laie it to rost again, it will be the better: then put it into a vessel of glas, or earth that is glased, and let it stand in the sun the space of a day, then keepe it as a pretious liquor to annoynt the knobs in the ioynts.

How to remedy the stinch of the mouth.

TAke of sage two vnces, of rosemary flowers halfe an vnce, of Cloues fiue drams, of Sinamon a dram and a halfe, of Nutmegs one scruple: bray euery thing, and with hony make a lectuary, and giue thereof in the morning halfe a spoonfull, and then drinke a little redde wine, wherein is boiled a sage, and doe thus euery day vntill you haue your purpose.

How to heale the creasty growing of the fundament.

TAke of the herb pellitory & bray it with the herb Millifoly, putting thereto a little salt, & being broght to the forme of a plaister lay it vpon the place: or braie an Onion

and

and put thereto a little of Capillus veneris, and of the rots of Aristologia rotunda, and being medled together, lay it vpon the sore in manner of a plaister.

For to heale the collicke.

TAke of the leaues of a Dodder a handfull & a halfe, of the leaues of wild mallows one handfull, of the larde of an old hog, one pound, bray euery thing well in a morter of marble, & being somwhat warm, make a plaister vpon the belly, where the paine is. And with this giue him to drinke fiue or sixe vnces of oile of sweet almonds, with which is mired foure or sixe drops of perfit Aqua vitæ.

For to heale the pallie of the tongue.

TAke dry figs & mundifie them from their skins, then take a dram of their pulpe, and put thereto 6. grains of perfit Euforbium, and hauing brayed it, meddle them together, and let the sicke person hold the quantity of a little Beane vnder his tongue, and let him spit often.

To remedy the paine of the head proceeding through a hote or cold cause.

TAke of the rots of Bryony and bray them, and boile them in old oile, and a little wine, and with the saide oile being warmed annoint the place of the griefe: or else take of the oldest oile you can get, and mire therwith 3. or 4. graines of the ponder of Euforbium, and annoint the sore place, the body being first purged, and then purging the head, by drawing vp into the nose the iuice of rew: taking heed that if the pain doe happen through a hot cause, hauing first purged the body, or let it bloud by the vaine, annoint the griefe with this liniment following. Take of the iuice of sower grapes two vnces, of the dregs of incke halfe an vnce, of saffron fiue graines, meddle them together, and make a liniment.

For to remedy the griefes of the head and necke.

TAke of the oile of sweet almonds three vnces, of the meale of the marsh mallows, halfan vnce, of wax as much as sufficeth, make an oyntment at the fire, with the

which being warme, anoint the ſicke morning & euening.

To remedie the dimneſſe, of the ſight.

TAke of the rots of radiſhes in the euenining, taken at that preſent out of the earth, & being made cleane cut them in the middle with a knife; and put them in a very clean diſh, and let the rots lie with their cuts downward, and let them ſtand a whole night in the aire, and of the water that ſhall diſtill from them into the diſh, drop into the eies, & you ſhall haue great eaſe. Or elſe making water of gum Ceraphine drawen by alcumiſtry, and diſtilling thereof into the eies, it will make a marueilous effect in taking away the dimneſſe, and other defects of the eies.

To heale the paine of the ſlanke.

TAke of the liuer of an old ſea vrchen and dry it, and being made in ponder, giue the ſicke to drinke therof in warme broth the quantity of a dram ſalting, and you ſhall ſee a marueilous effect, and boile with oile olive nettle leaues, and putting thereto a little ſaffron, lay it vpon the place of the greeſe in manner of a plaiſter.

For to heale a burning canker, called in Italian, Fuoco ſaluatico.

TAke of whole Beanes one handfull, of the bran of barlie as much more, of the leaues of mallows two handfulls, boile them in as much water as ſufficeth, til the half be conſumed, and with the ſaid decoction waſh the ſore twice a day, that is, Morning and Euening, and then annoint it with this ointment. Take of litarge in ponder one vnce, of oile olive ſeuen vnces, mire the litarge with the oile in a potinger and put thereto of white wine, alway ſtirring it with a ſpatter vntill it come to the forme of a liquid ointment, with which anoint the ſore.

To purge the matrix of women.

TAke of the leaues of tanſie & dry them, and bray them into ponder, of the which cauſe the woman to drinke halfe an vnce in good white wine, & it will purge the matrice

trice commodiously: The like effect doth the iuice of Parietory giuen to drinke.

To stop the flixe of the bloud of Hemerodes.

TAke of the flowers of Taxus Barbatus, of the seedes of bombace, & of plantin seedes, and boile them in sharpe wine, and wash often those parts, & you shal see the effect.

To heale the coldnesse of the matrix.

TAke of Pulegium, in the time when it hath flowers, & hauing distilled it by a limbecke, giue to drinke of the water that shall be drawne two vnces for euery time, in the morning fasting, and last at night, and you shall haue your intent: It will also prouoke the termes.

For to drie vp, the superfluous humidity of the Vuola, and of the gums.

TAke of Pulegium, and boile it with dry figs and vineger, and with the said decoction gargarize, and wash often your mouth, and you shall see a happy successe,

For to take spots from the face.

TAke of Allum Succarine three vnces, of fresh butter two vnces, of oile of tartar one vnce. meddle euery thing together, and make it in forme of an ointment. With the which, the space of eight daies, at night when you go to bed, anoint the clouts or spots, and in the morning wash thē with warm water, wherein hath bin boiled bran of wheat. It helpeth likewise to bray the rootes of white lilies, and with hony and white wore to make an ointment, & therwith to anoint the place: or else take a bottel of glasse, and fil it with rosemary flowers, and close it with new ware, and bury it halfe in sand, and couer the vpper part with a cup, and let it stand so the space of one month, and you shal see the flowers turned into water, the which strain and keep in a vessel well closed, as a pretious thing to worke the effect aforesaid.

To heale a ringworme.

AFter you haue purged the body of cholerick humors, put into the woūd of the iuice of ỹ tender leaues of a

wild Olive tree: or the leaues themselues well brayed: or else take two or three nests of waspes, and a handfull of the combes of Bees, with all the young ones in them, & bray them well and putting thereto a little hony, make a liniment to put into the sore. And this of his owne nature doth heale any such euill.

To heale the flixe of the belly.

TAke and drinke the bloud of a ducke, and it will do the effect: or else take the flowers of Filberds, & dry them in an ouen, then bray them into ponder, and giue the sicke a dram therof to drinke in good wine. And the liuers of rosted pullets giuen vnto the sick to eat, do very much help.

For to heale the paine of the loines.

TAke of the seeds of Asparagus, and of commin, of eche one dram, bray them, & with good wine giue the sicke to drinke. The like effect worke the seeds of Perseneps giuen to drinke, or els two drams of Enula Campana rotes giuen in wine. It helpeth likewise to make fomentation vnto the place with liquid pitch, Sulphur viuum, and salt boiled together, and dip therein new shorne woll vnwashed, and as hote as you can suffer it, lay thereof twice a day vpon the sore: or else lay only vpon it quick brimstone brayed, mingled with grease and made warme.

To heale those that pisse in their beds.

TAke of the hoses of a boze, or tame hog, and giue the patient to drinke thereof in red wine, or in broth. It helpeth also to take the toungs of a goose, & being rosted to eat them. And also to giue to drinke being made in ponder of snailes found out of their shelles in wine, and you shall find that they will worke a maruellous experience.

For to heale the sores of the feete.

TAke a quantity of the ashes made of hens dung, and being medled with hony, make thereof an oyntment, & it wil heal those sores, or else take the hard shel of a Tortis burned, and lay the ashes dissolued with wine & oile vpon the said sores, & it healeth them. As also doth the like effect

to

to take the ointment made of sheepes sewet dissolued in waxe; adding thereunto a little roch allum.

For to kill wormes in the eares.

TAke of the seeds and greene leaues of hempe, & taking out the iuice, put thereof warm into the eares, and you shall see the effect: or els take the gaule of a bul, of clarified hony, of ech like quantity, & boiling it in an earthen vessel, meddle it well together, and reserue it in a viall of glasse, & when need requireth, being a litle warme, put therof with wooll into the eare, first cleansing the eare from filth.

To remedy the hurts of the eares hapned through entring of water into them.

TAke a quantity of gum of iuie, and of the iuice of black Beets, and of the iuice of bremble, meddle them together and being made warme, put therof into the ears, and it will ease the paine, and dry vp the water: it helpeth also the griefes of the eares, to take the gaule of a swine, and being mixed with the iuice of leeks and warmed, to put thereof into the eares.

For to heale sores that are ingendred in the eares.

TAke a Pomegranate, and hauing taken out the meat within, fill it with hony, & let it boyle well in the embers with a soft fire, & put of that being hot into the eares.

To dissolue impostumes vnder the eares.

TAke of the meale of linesseeds, as much as you thinke good, and boile it in oile and hony together, putting thereto of salt, and ashes made of a wild fig tree, and lay it vpon the swelling in forme of a pultace. The like effect is done to take Gladian rootes being boiled and braied with salt, and laid vpon the griefe.

For to heale stripes of the eies.

TAke of Bittony leaues very well braied, and binde them vpon the place of the stripe, and you shall see a very good effect. It helpeth also to meddle with meale of Beanes, womans milke, and to make it in forme of a plaister, and to lay it vpon the sore eie.

To remoue the losse of appetite vnto meat.

TAke of the seeds of speare Trifolly, & boil them in wine and by the space of 3. daies, continually, cause the diseased to drink half a cup of the decoctiō, then let him drink one dram of ginger infused in vineger 3. other dayes at the same houre, & let him be well couered in his bed, when he beginneth to sweat, & you shal see a marueilous successe.

A marueilous remedy against sores and wounds.

TAke of the oile of Momordica two vnces, of the oile of S. Johns wort one vnce, of the marrow of a Bufalo halfe an vnce, put all these together into a vessel of glasse well closed, and being luted, set it to the fire, and after it is reduced to a forme within the still, worke it with marueilous good successe.

Bufalo, is a beast like to a horse.

For to preserue one from poysoning.

YOu must take heed that you eate not things of strong sauor, or of a very sweet taste, because that the bitternes and stench of poysons in this manner is wont to be couered, for the ouer sweet, sower, or salt thing mired with poison doth hide the bitternes of it. At what time therefore you shall haue any suspect to haue drunke poyson, drinke presently after it of the seedes of turneps, or of the roots in wine, or nep, and you shall be safe.

Against the biting of venemous beasts.

TAke of onions and bray them, and meddle therwith of salt and honey, as much as you please, and make it in forme of an ointment, and lay it vpon the sore, and it will take away the paine, and remedy the poysoning.

Against the stinch of the nose.

TAke of the confection which is put into triacle, called Hedicroo, dissolue it in wine, and annoint within the nose oftentimes, and you shall obtaine your intent.

To heale the greefes of the fundiment.

TAke of the tender leaues of henbane, and of Purcelan, and of crums of bread infused in wine, the yolke of an egge rosted hard, of each like quantity of oile of roses as much

much as sufficeth, bray them all: then fomentate the place with the decoction of roses and of mellilot, and lay vpon it the cataplasme aforesaid.

Against the impotency of the Genitale member.

TAke of rawe Cicers, of mundified pinekernels, of each two vnces, of the seedes of rocket, and of pepper, of eche one vnce, of hony as much as sufficeth. Make a lectuary, & cause the sick party to take two drams therof at a time in good wine: it helpeth likewise to take of pepper, of pinekernels, of parcely, of the pisell of an Hart, and of turpentine, of ech like quantity being braied, mixe them with honny, and vse it as you do the other: or els drink in the morning a potinger of Goats milk warme, as it is milked, and put therein two or thrée drams of the pouder of cloues.

To heale an impostumed collicke.

CAuse the party to be let blood in the veine Basilica, & if by chance there follow presently retention of vrine draw blood out of the veine Saphena, and lay vpon this griefe this ointment. Take of ware fine vnces, of oile of camomill two vnces, of oile of roses as much more, of the meale of beanes halfe an vnce, of the yolks of egs 5. with the Mucillage of Linseeds make an ointment.

Against the biting of a madde dogge.

TAke of vineger one pound & a half, of pitch one pound, of Oppoponacke thrée vnces, boyle the pitch in vineger, with the which dissolue the Oppoponack, and béeing laid vpon the biting, it will not suffer the wound to close, and this is a conuenient medicine against the knobs of hard flesh: wherefore vnto women or children, you must make such a medicine liquid with Oleum Irinum, & vse it.

Against indurate impostumes, perished Condilomi and hardened brests.

Condilomi, are certaine things that fasten the skin, which coueretb the child in the mothers belly.

TAke of Litarge of siluer, of lime, of each one pound, of manna, of incense thrée vnces, of white ware as much more, of Galbanum one vnce and a halfe, of Ireos and of turpentine, of ech one vnce and a halfe, of Ireos, & of Co-

To remoue the losse of appetite vnto meat.

TAke of the seeds of speare Trifolly, & boil them in wine and by the space of 3. daies, continually, cause the diseased to drink half a cup of the decoctiõ, then let him drink one dram of ginger infused in vineger 3. other dayes at the same houre, & let him be well couered in his bed, when he beginneth to sweat, & you shal see a marvellous successe.

A marvellous remedy against sores and wounds.

TAke of the oile of Momordica two vnces, of the oile of S. Johns weat one vnce, of the marrow of a Busalo halfe an vnce, put all these together into a stil of glasse well closed, and being luted, set it to the fire, and after it is reduced to a forme within the still, worke it with marvellous good successe.

Busalo, is a beast like to a horse.

For to preserve one from poysoning.

YOu must take heed that you eate not things of strong sauor, or of a very sweet taste, because that ỹ bitternes and stench of poysons in this manner is wont to be covered, for the ouer sweet, sower, or salt thing mixed with poison doth hide the bitternes of it. At what time therefore you shall haue any suspect to haue drunke poyson, drinke presently after it of the seedes of turneps, or of the rots in wine, or nep, and you shall be safe.

Against the biting of venemous beasts.

TAke of onions and bray them, and meddle therwith of salt and hony, as much as you please, and make it in forme of an ointment, and lay it vpon the saze, and it will take away the paine, and remedy the poysoning.

Against the stinch of the nose.

TAke of the confection which is put into triacle, called Hedicroo, dissolue it in wine, and annoint within the nose oftentimes, and you shall obtaine your intent.

To heale the greefes of the fundiment.

TAke of the tender leaues of henbane, and of purcelan, and of crums of bread infused in wine, the yolke of an egge rosted hard, of each like quantity of oile of roses as much

much as sufficeth, bray them all: then fomentate the place with the decoction of roses and of mellilot, and lay vpon it the cataplasme aforesaid.

Against the impotency of the Genitale member.

TAke of raw Cicers, of mundified pinekernels, of each two vnces, of the seedes of rocket, and of pepper, of eche one vnce, of hony as much as sufficeth. Make a lectuary, & cause the sick party to take two drams therof at a time in good wine: it helpeth likewise to take of pepper, of pinekernels, of parcely, of the pisell of an Hart, and of turpentine, of eche like quantity being brayed, mire them with honny, and vse it as you do the other: or els drink in the morning a potinger of Goats milk warme, as it is milked, and put therein two or three drams of the pouder of cloues.

To heale an impostumed collicke.

CAuse the party to be let blood in the veine Basilica, & if by chance there follow presently retention of vrine draw blood out of the veine Saphena, and lay vpon this griefe this ointment. Take of ware fiue vnces, of oile of camomill two vnces, of oile of roses as much more, of the meale of beanes halfe an vnce, of the yolks of egs 5. with the Mucilage of Linseed make an ointment.

Against the biting of a madde dogge.

TAke of vineger one pound & a half, of pitch one pound, of Oppoponacke three vnces, boyle the pitch in vineger, with the which dissolue the Oppoponack, and being laid vpon the biting, it will not suffer the wound to close, and this is a conuenient medicine against the knobs of hard flesh: wherefore vnto women or children, you must make such a medicine liquid with Oleum Irinum, & vse it.

Against indurate impostumes, perished Condilomi and hardened brests.

Condilomi, are certaine things that fasten the skin, which couereth the child in the mothers belly.

TAke of Litarge of siluer, of lime, of each one pound, of mamma, of incense three vnces, of white ware as much more, of Galbanum one vnce and a halfe, of Irees and of turpentine, of eche one vnce and a halfe, of Irees, & of Co-

perus, of ech fiue drams, of gaules, and of myrhe, of each 8. drams, of honny 18. vnces, of oile foure pound and a halfe, put the litarge and the lime vnto the oile, and boile them, labouring them with the spatter, and when it shal be thick, put thereto the white wax, the turpentine and the Galbanum first sodden in hony, and being mixed and taken from the fire, adde thereto the other things in powder, or els take of Bitume, of litarge, of ech 4. pound and a halfe, of oile olaue seuen pound & a halfe, boile them together, and put therto of ware fiue vnces, of Galbanum, and of mirrha, of ech as much more. Make thereof a plaister.

For to dissolue an impostum vnder the eare.

TAke of swines grease 6. vnces, of ware two vnces, of the whites of raw egs, two, of hony as much as of the egges, of fig dust as much as sufficeth: Dissolue the ware with the grease, then put thereto the whites of the egs by little and little, then meddle ther with the hony and meal, and vse it.

For to dissolue the kings euill, and euery hard impostumation.

TAke of salt peter one pound, of litarge of siluer, as much more, of the filth of oile vessels 4. pound, of Galbanum foure pound and a halfe, bray the salt, and the litarge, and putting therto the filth, bray it againe, and set it to boyle in an earthen vessell, labouring it often with a spatter, and when it doth not cleaue to the fingers, take it from the fire, and bray the Galbanum with a pestell of wood, and meddle and dissolue them together, and being wrought vpon marble, kepe it to vse when need shal require, it will be very maruellous.

Against trembling through some melancholy humour.

TAke of Pine kernels two drams washed with warme water, of swart almonds, of reisons, of pistaches, of ech one dram, of ginger, of saffron, of white and red Ben, of Setwell, of the rinds of Pomecitrons, of Balme, of each one dram, of Margarits, of red coral, of cloues, of maces, of

Carda-

Cardamomes, of each halfe a dram, of yellow sanders, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabick, of each two scruples, of sugar 16 drams, dissolue the sugar with balme water and make a confection in mosels, of the which the sicke must take euery euening the quantity of a chestnut, two houres before supper.

A confection to heale mists or dimnesse of the sight.

TAke of the iuice of Fennell half a pound, of the iuice of Rew, of the iuice of Celendine and of margerome, of ech halfe an vnce, mundifie them all, and take of clarified hony one pound: boile them together into a iust height, and put thereto a feye bright an vnce & a halfe, of Fennell seeds halfe an vnce, of Peaces, of Cubebes, of Sinamon, of long pepper, and of cloues, of ech two drams, make them into ponder, and meddle them and make a lectuary, of the which cause the patient to take at night when he goeth to bed halfe a spoonful: notwithstanding let him leaue to take it in the summer when the weather is hot, or else temper it with the greater part of suger rosat. Then take of Fennell waters distilled through a limbeck, of margerome, of Celendine, of rew of each two vnces: in the which waters dissolue of saffron one dram, and of Antimony two drams, distill it thorough a felt, and of the water that shall be drawn, drop into the eyes twice a day.

Against the weakenesse of the sight.

AFter the purging of the body, take of the leaues of Betony, of Rew, of Eiebright of annis seeds, of Sinamon, of ginger, of Cardamomes, of Fenell seeds, of percely, of Cilermontanus, of Origanum, of Isope, of Cubebs, of Licoras, of each a dram, of sugar vnto the quantity of the other things, then make them all into ponder, and being mixed together make a lectuary, of the which let the patient take halfe a spoonfull, two houres after supper.

Another for the same purpose.

TAke of eiebright two vnces, of Fenegreke 5. drams, of mace, of Cubebs, of Sinamon, of long pepper, of cloues

cloues of each a dram, then serce them and make a lectuary with a pound of clarified hony, and the iuice of fennel, & of boiled Celendine clarified, of ech halfe an vnce, boil the iuices with the hony, vntil they become thicke, and in the end adding thereto the pouders make a confection.

How to keepe the belly soluble in the infirmitie of the eies.

ACcustom to take diuers times, or often, that is to say euery day fasting, a dram & a halfe of this confection: take of Myrobolanes emblici, & Citrini, of each 2. drams, of god Turbith one dram, of ginger two drams & a halfe of cinamon one dram, of nutmegs two drams, of Annis sæds, of Fenell sæds, of each three drammes, of sugar the waight of them al, make a pouder thereof, and with suger dissolued in fennell or eiebright water make a lectuary.

Against the inflammation of the eies.

HAuing first throughly purged the body, take of mundified Barlie, of quince sæds, and of Camomil flowers, of ech halfe an vnce, of fennell sæds two drams, boyle them in water vntill the fourth part bee consumed, then straine it and therwith wash the eies, and if with this you obtaine not your intent, put therunto of white Sief without Opium, and vse it.

How to heale the griefe of the eies.

TAke of the buds of vines, and taking out the iuice medle therewith the yealke of a raw egge, and being well tempered wash the temples, and lay it vpon the eie. This also helpeth: take of Tutia of Alxandria halfe an vnce, of mastick, of incense, of Aloes Epatici, of each a dram, of camphire one scruple: of the iuice of sower grapes one pound, hauing made pouder of those things that are to be brayed medle them together and make a Collirion, and apply it vnto the eie.

Collirion is a medicine for the eies.

Another for the same effect.

TAke of bole Armoniack half a dram, of Sanguis draconis, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabicke, of each two drams

drams, bray them finely, and serce them, and meddle them with halfe a pound of rosewater, and being put into a viol of glasse, boile it in Balneo Mariæ, that it touch not the bottome of the vessell the space of an houre: then take it from the fire, & letting it stand so the space of a day, straine it, and put thereto into the eies, washing them also often with water of Fenegreke distilled through a limbeck, and it will be a marvellous effect.

Nauca, is the vppermost part of the head & some take it for the rough of the mouth.

How to heale stripes of the eies, and extention of the neck.

TAke of Tutia, of saffron, of mirre, of each one dragme, with the iuice of Rew and margerom, make a Collirion and put thereof into the eies.

Another for the same.

TAke of bole Armoniacke an vnce, of Tutia, of Sanguis draconis, of gum Arabicke, of eth halfe an vnce, bray them & serce them and meddle them with a pound of rose water, and put it into a viol of glasse, and suspend it in Balneo Mariæ that it touch not the bottome of the vessel, nor the sides about the bottome, and cause it to boile by the space of halfe an houre, and being taken from the fire, put thereto two drammes of the wine of pomegranats that is clear, and letting it stand so a whole day, put thereto afterward into the eies.

How to remedy the Litargie.

TAke of the seeds of Agnus Castus, of smallage seedes, and sage leaues, of each a handfull, of salt water as much as sufficeth, boile them and fomentate the hinder part of the head with the decotion.

How to heale the incontinence and dropping of vrine.

TAke of balme and of water of mints, and boile them in good wine, and being giuen to drinke, it helpeth the making of water by drops, and if of the said herbs boiled, you make a plaister, and lay thereof betweene the nauil and the bottome of the belly, it is to those that cannot kepe their

their water an excellent remedy.

Against the hardnesse of the spleene.

CAuse the sicke to drinke often in good white wine of the seedes of Ben, called Ghianda vnguentaria, and you shall see a very good effect.

How to heale an old flix of a woman flowers.

THe iuice of Barbaries giuen to drink, purgeth a womans matrix, and stoppeth old fluxes, but if the Barries be giuen a woman to drinke, they will doe the like effect, and also helpe all the other fluxes of the body.

Against the stinging of Bees.

TAke a peece of linnen cloth, and wash it in distilled borage water, and lay thereof often vpon the stinging, and it will take away the paine.

How to heale the inflammation of a mans yard.

TAke of the leaues of Bruscie, bray them and boile them with rose water & a little wine, then take them out, and make a plaister: laying it vpon the member, and you shall see the effect.

A remedy against coldnesse and debility of the reines, the paine of the backe, and want of appetite vnto a woman.

TAke parseney rots as many as you please, let them be faire and great, and cut away the tops, and take double as much of suger, and put them into an earthen pot of water, and boile them with a slow fire vntil they begin to wax tender: then lay them vpon a gridiron that they may coole: then pare them and take out their pithes, and after put them into a new earthen pot glased, and put thereto as much good clarified hony as will couer them, then boile them vntil the hony do throughly penetrate euery part of them. Then take them from the fire, and put into them of cloues two parts, of Cinamon and of Ginger one part, bray them and meddle them with the rotes, of the which the sick party eating fasting one vnce at a time, shall finde a marueilous effect.

How

How to remedy vomiting occasioned of cold humors.

TAke of sweet pomecials, and boile them well in two parts of water and one of hony, and being taken out, boile them once againe in hony onely, and then put them into a vessell of glasse, and powre vpon them as much clarified hony that they may be couered, and adde to them these spices. Take of cloues, of Sinamon, of ginger, of Cardamoms, of pepper, of each a like, such quantity as you thinke conuenient for the quantity of the apples and vse to eat them, and they will be very effectuall.

Against the strainings when a man cannot goe to the stoole.

TAke of Mandelen wors, & boile them in tart wine, and make fomentation from beneath. It helpeth also to stop the blood of the Hemerodes.

How to remedy deafenes or want of hearing.

TAke of ground Iuie, bray it, and take out the iuice, & being a little warmed, distill thereof at diuers times into the eares.

How to heale the bruses about the eies without launcing or incision.

TAke of saffron halfe a dram, of oile of roses an vnce, one yelke of an egge, bray the saffron and meddle them and lay thereof vpon the eye.

To heale watry or dropping eyes.

AFter the body is throughly purged, take the rinds of incense, of Tutia wel prepared with margerom water, of mirrhe, of each a dram, of red corall as muche more with Fenel water as much as sufficeth, bray those things that are to be braied and make a Collirion, with the which wash the eyes.

An excellent pouder for the same disease.

TAke of burnt Antimony fiue drams, of Tutia of Alexandria prepared 3. drams, of Lignum Aloes burnt halfe

their water an excellent remedy.

Against the hardneſſe of the ſpleene.

CAuſe the ſicke to drinke often in good white wine of the ſeedes of Ben, called Ghianda vnguentaria, and you ſhall ſee a very good ſucceſſe.

How to heale an old flix of a woman flowers.

THe iuice of Barbaries giuen to drink, purgeth a womans matrix, and ſtoppeth old fluxes, but if the Barries be giuen a woman to drinke, they will doe the like effect, and alſo helpe all the other fluxes of the body.

Against the ſtinging of Bees.

TAke a peece of linnen cloth, and waſh it in diſtilled borage water, and lay thereof often vpon the ſtinging, and it will take away the paine.

How to heale the inflammation of a mans yard.

TAke of the leaues of Bruſcie, bray them and boile them with roſewater & a little wine, then take them out, and make a plaiſter: laying it vpon the member, and you ſhall ſee the effect.

A remedy againſt coldneſſe and debility of the reines, the paine of the backe, and want of appetite vnto a woman.

TAke parſenep roots as many as you pleaſe, let them be faire and great, and cut away the tops, and take double as much of ſuger, and put them into an earthen pot of water, and boile them with a ſlow fire vntil they begin to way tender: then lay them vpon a gridiron that they may cole: then pare them and take out their pithes, and after put them into a new earthen pot glaſed, and put therto as much good clarified hony as will couer them, then boile them vntil the hony do throughly penetrate euery part of them. Then take them from the fire, and put into them of cloues two parts, of Cinomon and of Ginger one part, bray them and meddle them with the rootes, of the which the ſick party eating faſting one vnce at a time, ſhall finde a marueilous effect.

How

How to remedy vomiting occasioned of cold humors.

TAke of sweet pomecials, and boile them well in two parts of water and one of hony, and being taken out, boile them once againe in hony onely, and then put them into a vessell of glasse, and powre vpon them as much clarified hony that they may be couered, and adde to them these spices. Take of cloues, of Sinamon, of ginger, of Cardamoms, of pepper, of ech a like, such quantity as you thinke conuenient for the quantity of the apples and vse to eat them, and they will be very effectuall.

Against the strainings when a man cannot goe to the stoole.

TAke of Mandeleen wozts, & boile them in tart wine, and make fomentation from beneath. It helpeth also to stop the bloud of the Hemerodes.

How to remedy deafenes or want of hearing.

TAke of ground Iuie, bray it, and take out the iuice, & being a little warmed, distill thereof at diuers times into the eares.

How to heale the bruses about the eies without launcing or incision.

TAke of saffron halfe a dram, of oile of roses an vnce, one yelke of an egge, bray the saffron and meddle them and lay thereof vpon the eye.

To heale watry or dropping eyes.

AFter the body is throughly purged, take the rinds of incense, of Tutia wel prepared with margerom water, of murrhe, of each a dram, of red corall as muche more with Fenel water as much as sufficeth, bray those things that are to be brated and make a Collirion, with the which wash the eyes.

An excellent pouder for the same disease.

TAke of burnt Antimony fiue drams, of Tutia of Alexandria prepared 3. drams, of Lignum Aloes burnt halfe

halfe a dram, of the stones of dates burned into coles 3. drams, bray all these things into very fine pouder, and hauing tempered them with rose water, dry them in the sun, then take of musk one grain, of Amber as much more, temper them with rose water, & being dried, beat them with the foresaid things, and bray them into very fine pouder, which you shall vse after vnto the eyes.

How to heale the griefe of the eies.

TAke Incense well braied halfe an vnce, wash it in warm water, and let it stand so the space of 2. houres, then with fennell water make a Collirion and drie it. It helpeth marueilously to take a dram of the litriature or glasing of vessels made in pouder, and being medled with oile of the seeds of bombase, to put it into the eye.

To heale the sores of the eares that offend the hearing.

HAuing purged the body throughly, take of smal wine somewhat sweet, of childrens vrine of each an vnce, boile them with an vnce of hony medled therewith, & put thereof into the eares: after the sore is mundified, take of incense, of Sarcacol, of mirrhe and aloes, of each a dragm, dissolue them in wine and dip therin tents, and put them into the eares, or else vse this remedy: take of the drosse of tried Iron often washed with vineger and made into pouder, of bole Armoniack, of the bark of incense, of sercacoll, of mirrhe, of Aloes, of each a dragm, dissolue them in wine and vse them.

Against the griefe of the loines
and of the eies.

TAke the oile made of nuts of India that is old, & with that anoint the sicke person, and it will doe the effect.

Against difficulty of taking of breath
through coldnesse.

TAke dry figs and boile them in wine, and meddle therwith of the pouder of nuts of India, and giue to drink therof euery day & it will worke marueilously: & the water of Origanum beeing drunk by 3. vnces at a time helpeth.

How

How to heale a dry cough.

TAke a quantity of Bæts and boile them, and put therto of ſwæt almonds, and of the iuice of ſwæt pomegranats, of each like quantity, and giue therof to eat, and you ſhall find a maruellous effect.

Againſt the hardneſſe of the matrix.

TAke of the herb called Origanum and boile it in wine, and meddle therewith of oile oliue, and bath therein peeces of linen cloth, and put of them often into the natural place of a woman.

Againſt the falling of the Vuola, and ſwelling of the pallate.

TAke of Origanum in the month of June and bray it, and diſtill it through a limbecke, and with the water let the patient gargarize, and waſh his mouth three or foure times a day.

Againſt the comming out of the nauell of children.

TAke of the hearbe called S. Johns wort, and make a plaiſter: bruyſing it very well and bind it vpon the Nauill, and you ſhall ſee health enſue.

To heale the palſey.

TAke of Calamus Aromaticus two vnces, of Stecades Arabice one ſcruple, of Calamint, of Origanum, of annis ſeeds, of Fenell ſeedes, of Sinamon, of each three drams of Iſope an vnce, of fenell rootes, of perſely rootes, and of Sparagus, of eche halfe an vnce, of ſage, of balme, of Betony and of Auens, of eche one handful, of ſuger one pound, make a ſirrup according vnto art, of the which cauſe the diſeaſed to take one vnce and a halfe at a time, with water made of the infuſion of nutmegs.

Againſt the debility of ſinewes.

TAke a goſe and pull it, and hauing taken out the guts, waſh it within: then take halfe a Fox, and halfe a cat, that are fat, and break the bones of them both, & bray them well, & put therto of turpentine, of Serapine, of Bdellium

of

of roſin, of earth wormes dried, of ech halfe an vnce, meddle euery thing and fill the body of the goſe, putting there to of ſage and roſemary, of each a handfull, of Caſtor one dram and a halfe, of genuper berries halfe an vnce, and if a goſe be not able to conteine ſuch a quantity, fil two, and ſow them well, and roſt them with fire made of the wood of baies or genuper, or of vines, let the firſt that droppeth be caſt away, but that dropping which afterwards followeth kéepe to anoint the parts that haue ſinewes, and alſo the vppermoſt part of the head.

Againſt redneſſe of the legges.

IN the month of May, take the leaues and ſtalks of Louage and bray them, and diſtill them through a limbeck, and bathe péeces of linnen cloth in the water that ſhall bée diſtilled, and lay it vpon the legs and you ſhal ſée a preſent ſucceſſe.

To remedy the prints of blowes that remaine.

TAke a quantity of dry leaues of marioram, & making pouder thereof meddle therewith hony and annoint the ſwolne or rankled place. The like effect is done with the iuice of the ſame, if the place be annointed, for it will diſſolue the dead bloud vnder the ſkin.

Againſt ſwellings of the face.

TAke wild apples or crabs in the end of Iune, & diſtill them through a limbeck, and with the water that ſhal be diſtilled waſh often the face, and the intent wil follow.

How to keepe heare from growing white.

IN the end of May take of the herbe called Balme, and diſtill it through a limbecke and of the water that ſhall be diſtilled drinke twice a day 2. vnces at a time, and likewiſe waſh the heare and you ſhall ſée the effect.

How to heale the itch of children.

TAke & bray a handfull of gréene mints, and lay it in lée a whole day to become tender, & with the ſaid lée waſh the children, and you ſhall heale the itch.

Another

Another for the ſame.

TAke of oyle of Roſes one vnce, of Storax liquida halfe an vnce, of common Salt one ſcruple, and a little of the iuice of Limons, meddle them all well together with a Spatter, and annoint therewith.

Againſt trembling or ſhaking.

TAke of the oyle of gumme Iuie, of the oyle of Cherua, of ech one vnce, of oyle of Roſes, of Bdellium, of Serapine, of Oppoponack, of Maſticke, of ech halfe an vnce, of oyle of Fores and of Bayes of ech one vnce and a halfe, of the fat of a Ramme and of a Gooſe of each two vnces: diſſolue the fat with Roſewater and vinegar as much as ſufficeth, and mixing therewith the other things, make an Oyntment, with the which annoint the vppermoſt part of the head, and the other weake members.

Againſt ſtinch of the mouth through rotten teeth.

DIſtill through a Limbecke in the middeſt of May the tops of wild Mints, and with the water that ſhall be diſtilled, waſh often the mouth of the diſeaſed.

For to heale white flixes in women.

TAke the flowers of Rocket, and of Mouſe-eare, and of Origanum, vnto a iuſt quantity, beat them into pouder, and adde thereto of Sugar halfe the quantitie of them all, and make thereof moꝛſels, of the which let the woman eat, and it will worke a marueilous effect.

For to heale the relapſation of the gummes.

TAke of Mirrha as much as you pleaſe, and being diſſolued in wine & oyle Oliue, waſh therwith the gummes, and you ſhall ſee a moſt true experience, if you vſe it oftentimes. It helpeth alſo to take the water of wild Mints, diſtilled through a Limbecke, and often therewith to waſh the gummes.

For to heale chaps in the fingers.

TAke of the rotes of Polipodie, and bꝛay them verie well, and meddle them with honey, and annoint the ſoꝛe, and you ſhall ſee the effect.

To heale a windie impoſtumation.

TAke of græne Rew, of Fennell, of Cummin, of Annis ſæds, of Ameos, of Carawaies, of Smallage ſædes, of each fiue drammes, of old oyle fiue pounds, put them all into a viall of Glaſſe, and boyle them very well in Balneo Mariæ, and with that oyle annoint the place.

For to heale the euill diſpoſition which commeth before the Dropſie, and the obſtruction of the Meſaraicall veins.

TAke of the iuice of Wormwod halfe a pound, of Spikenard one dramme, of Cinamon two drammes, of Sugar halfe a pound, make pouder of thoſe things that are to be poudred, and being well medled together, giue two vnces thereof vnto the ſicke perſon at a time with wine or broth.

Againſt the flixe of Vrine.

TAke of Prunes fiue, of Corianders, of Myrtles, of each foure drams, of Roſes, of water Lilly flowers, of each foure drams, boyle thē in water, & take of the ſaid decoction & of the iuice of the buds of vines, of each foure vnces, of Sugar ſix vnces, make a ſirrop, of the which take two vnces: or els make this other, which is of a maruelous effect. Take of the rots of Vngula Caballina, of Vmbilicus Veneris, of Virga paſtoris, of Plantine, of Burſa paſtoris, of Liuerwort, of Rew, of Scariola, of ech one handful, of violet flowers, & of Nenuphar flowers, of Lettis ſæds & of Purcelan ſæds, of ech one vnce, of white Poppie ſæds halfe an vnce, of Iciubes & Sebeſtians ten, of red Roſes, of red Sanders, of ech halfe an vnce, of hulled Barly two vnces, of Sugar two pound: make a ſirrop according to art, of the which giue vnto the diſeaſed euery morning the quantitie of one vnce before meat, at leaſt by two houres.

To remedie the impotencie of the Genitall member.

TAke of the ſædes of white Onions, of Satirion, of Oats flowers, of Olibanum, of the brains of Sparrows, of ech two vnces, make pilles thereof with hote water, vnto the quan-

quantitie of a Cyche peaſe, of the which giue the patient to take fiue or ſixe at a time, and no more, and you ſhall ſée a very good effect.

For to heale ſores of the Bladder.

TAke of mundified Pinekernels dried one vnce, of mundified Piſtaches halfe an vnce, of the pouder of Liquorice two drams, of the ſéeds of white Poppie half an vnce, of the common ſéeds mundified as much more, of Lettis & Endiue ſéeds, of ech one vnce & a halfe, of Raiſins three vnces, of Cinamon two drams, of Sugar the weight of them all, make Loſenges or morſels the weight of halfe an vnce a piece: of the which let the ſicke perſon take one at a time before meat, and let him drinke after it a little wine.

For to heale the diſeaſes of the Reines.

TAke of Filberds & of Pinekernels mundified, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabicke, of the iuice of Liquorice, & of Pennits, of ech ten drams, of the ſeeds of Mercury, of bitter Almonds, of the foure greater cold ſéeds, of ech fiue drams, of the ſéeds of Quinces, of Mallowes ſéeds, of Porcellane ſéeds, of the ſéeds of white Poppie, of red Roſes, and of the ſéeds of Plantine, of ech three drams, of the ſéedes of wilde Fennell, of Smallage of the garden and of the mountaine, of Annis ſéedes, of Henbane, of Rocket, of Saffron, of Apium, of ech two drams, make a confection with ſodde wine, mixing therewith of Muſke and of Saffron two crowns weight, of the which let the diſeaſed take the quantitie of a Beane with Plantine water.

For to heale ruptures within the bodie.

FRom the month of July vnto September, the rootes of Enula are to be diſtilled, the leaues are to be diſtilled in the end of May: the water of the rootes being diſtilled, and giuen the ſick to drinke morning and euening, two or three vnces at a time, will do the effect: of the water of the leaues there is not accuſtomed to be giuen to drinke, except onely as much as may be contained within an egges ſhell.

To take away the blackneſſe of skarres.

TAke of the iuice of Rocket and of an Ore gall of each like quantitie, meddle them together, and annoint the skarres many times, and you ſhall ſée a verie excellent ſucceſſe.

For to kill wormes in the bodie.

TAke of Ferne rots, and hauing made fine ponder thereof, take a dramme, and being diſſolued in wine, giue to drinke thereof, and it will kill them all.

For to preſerue one that hath taken poyſon.

TAke of Filopendola, and diſtill it in the end of May, that is, the hearbe and the rotes a little bruſed, and of the water drinke foure or ſix vnces at a time, and it will preſerue you from danger. It helpeth alſo againſt the Peſtilence.

A medicine to heale the Quinſey.

TAke of the iuice of Strawberries & of Plantine water of ech eight vnces, of Hony of Roſes two vnces, of iuice of Mulberries one vnce, of Dogges dung that is white, of Pomegranate flowers, of eth one dramme, meddle euerything together, and cauſe the ſicke to gargarize himſelfe often therewith.

For to remedie the vnquietneſſe of Agues, and to prouoke ſleepe.

TAke in the beginning of May the plants of Mallowes, and bray them with the ſtalks and rots, and diſtil them through a Limbeck, and with the water that ſhalbe diſtilled, rub the ſicke parties ſéte, and it will induce reſt, and take away drowth.

To heale the flixe called Diſenteria.

TAke foure vnces of the iuice of Plantine, and meddle it with the water of Taxus Barbatus, & being made warm, make a gliſter. Then giue him to eat of old Suger roſet ſix drams, of conſerue of Quinces, made with Spices, one vnce, of red Coral two drams, of Charabe one dram, medle

dle

dle euery thing, and giue the ſicke perſon fiue drams thereof faſting, and ſo you ſhall obtaine your intent, perſeuering to vſe it certaine dayes.

Another glifter moſt precious for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of white incenſe, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra ſigillata, of Bole armenick, of ech one dram, of ſaffron half a dram, make fine pouder of the fore ſaid thinges, and medling them with foure vnces of the iuice of plantine, and a litle of the water of parched barly, make thereof a glifter.

Another for the ſame.

IT helpeth the Diſenteria, to drinke the iuice of ſorrell with wine, and the iuice of marſh mallowes alſo being drunke doth the like effect. To drinke alſo in the morning faſting three vnces of borrage water, helpeth the ſaid diſeaſes, alſo it helpeth with more efficacie to drinke the iuice of Burſa paſtoris,

Another for the ſame, of verie great efficacie.

TAke of Hipoquiſtidos, of Pſillium, of Terra Samia, of vnripe galles, of Acatia of ech eight drams, with rain water make little cakes, of the which giue the ſick to take two drams at a time, with the decoction of ryſe: or elſe make a glifter.

Terra Samia, is that which the Apothecaries call Terra Sigillata.

For to cauſe Hemerodes to open.

TAke of the gall of a goate, or of a cow, and meddle it with the iuice of Anagardus, and anoint the place, and the intent will follow, or elſe infuſe raw Onyons in Vineger of Squils, and lay thereof vpon the place.

Againſt ſcorchings of fire.

IN the end of June take rapes with the root and bray them and diſtill them through a Limbecke, and with the water waſh the ſcorchings, and although it will ingender ſcurfe or ſcabs, let it not bee taken away, but with continuance of waſhing, you ſhall ſee a manifeſt remedie.

To preserue one from the gout.

TAke of the rootes of rosemary, and hauing boiled them very well in vineger, if with the said decoction you wash your feet, it will preserue you from the gout.

Against the belkings of the stomacke.

TAke Rewe leaues and distill them in the midst of May, and of the water let the patient drinke morning and euening two or three vnces, and you shall see the successe: and also it will expell the ventositie of the bodie.

For to cause a woman to bring forth a dead creature.

TAke willowe leaues in the midst of May, and hauing distilled them through a Limbecke, giue the woman to drinke therof the quantitie of foure vnces, and it will cause her to be deliuered of the dead creature.

For to heale the dropsie and opilation of the liuer.

TAke of Elder flowers that are very ripe, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and if the water shall be distilled, cause the diseased to drinke morning and euening, three vnces at a time, and you shall see an excellent successe.

An emplaister to heale the rupture of the skull.

TAke of Plantine seeds three vnces, of Lapacium acutum foure vnces, of the meale of blacke Beanes as much as you please, braie them into pouder, and boile them with very strong wine, and lay therof twise a day vpon the wound.

Another for the same.

TAke of gum Elemi three drammes, of pure rosin foure vnces, of ware six vnces, of oile of roses two vnces and a halfe, of armoniacke two vnces, of turpentine three vnces and fiue drams, of rie meale as much as sufficeth, with wine and ware make a plaister.

Against the paine of the collicke.

Take

TAke of Origanum one scruple, and being made into pouder, giue it to be drunke in good wine, and you shall see the effect. It helpeth also to giue to drinke of the wine made of the decoction of Horehound the quantitie of three vnces.

For to Heale the Itching or scabbes of the fundiment.

TAke a quantitie of a bricke that is the of top a fornace, that hath been burned a long time, bray it into pouder, but first wash it with common water, and then with Plantine water, and after meddle it with oile of Mirtels and white ware, and hauing made thereof an oinatment, vse it vnto the fundiment.

For to remedie the paines and burnings of the fundiment.

TAke the yolke of a rosted egge that is hard, and being braied, dissolue it with white wine, and oile of roses, of eche as much as shall suffice, and lay it vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take three drammes of the pouder of rose leaues, two yolks of rosted egges braied, and incorporat them with white wine, and being medled therein, Vnguentum Rosatum. therewith to annoint the place.

To heale the disease called Illiaca passio

TAke of Sumacke, and of Commin, bray them together, and meddle them with Oximel, and giue the diseased to drinke a dram therof.

Another remedie for the same disease.

TAke a quantitie of the iuice of the leaues or buddes of vines, and cause the appassionated to drinke therof.

To remedie the issuing out of the Fundiment.

TAke a quantitie of Lentill leaues, and expresse the iuice from them, and annoint therwith the fundiment, or els take greene Galles, and boile them in wine, and being sodden make them into pouder, and put therof in the fundiment.

To heale one that cannot keepe his vrine.

TAke of the braines of an Egle the quantity of a peaſe, of the fat of a gooſe as much more of gum arabick vnto the ſame quantity, being medled together ſwallow thereof, as you would doe a pill: or elſe take the teſticles of an Hare, and boyle them in good ſweet wine, and giue thereof to drink. It helpeth alſo to take a little calamint, and myrrha brayed, and giue thereof vnto the ſicke to drinke in good wine.

For to remedie the comming out of the Matrix.

WAſh the Matrix with the iuice of Acatia, or of Rubea tinctorum, or of Lentils, or Sumacke, and it wil returne into her place.

Againſt the growing of fleſh out of the nailes.

TAke of gaules, of the rindes of ſower pomgranats, of the droſſe of red braſſe, of drie figs burned, of eachlike quantity, bray euery thing, and mixe them with hony, & put thereof into the ſore morning and euening.

For to cauſe skaly nailes to fall off.

TAke of the gum of an oke, of Sandaraca, of Frenge-ſeke, of each two vnces, of Cauterelle, of Tapſia of eth one vnce, of vineger as much as ſufficeth, meddle them, and make a plaiſter, braying thoſe thinges that are to be brayed, and put thereof into the nailes.

Cantarelle, a vermin like vnto Bees that ſing, called of the Apothecaries cãtarides.

For to take away the blackneſſe that remaineth in ſkars.

TAke a quantitie of the root of white Brionie and blacke, and boyle it in oyle, as long as it yeeldeth iuice, & therwith anoint the place: The ſkars that remain of ringwormis, anoint with the greaſe of an aſſe: or els with the ſeeds of rocket brayed, and diſſolued in the gaule of a goat, or of an Oxe.

Againſt bloud that is congealed within one.

Take

TAke a quantitie of the Rennet of a Hare, or of any other beast, and giue thereof to drinke in Vineger, it helpeth also to take time or lanciyle, giuen to drinke with the Liquor.

Against the difficultie of taking breath.

TAke of the pouder of the rootes of Aristologia Rotunda, and giue thereof to the sicke to drinke with water. It helpeth also to take a quantitie of silk wormes, and being put into an earthen pot well closed, to set it into an ouen vntil the wormes bee dry, and being brayed meddle Honie therewith, and giue the sicke to drinke thereof a spoonfull at a time.

How to remedie the congelation of milke within the breast.

TAke a raw egge, and being medled with Vnguentum rosatum, anoint the breasts. It helpeth marueilously the binding of the bodie, if being sustained with Oyle of Roses, the breasts be often annointed therewith.

Against the subuersion of the stomack.

TAke three parts of the iuice of sower pomegranates, of the iuice of mints one part, boyle them in a vessell of earth glased, working it alwayes with a spatter, vntill it become thick, and being taken from the fire, giue the patient a spoonfull thereof to eate before meat.

For one that hath lost his voice.

TAke of the iuice of Colewoits medled with hony, and giue it vnto the sicke: or else take of Linsedes burned & braied and finely searced, of fat raysins without the stones, of mundified Pine kernels parched, of cleane nuts, of each like quantitie, bray them & meddle them with honie, of the which hold often vnder the tongue.

To

To remedie the hardneſſe of the ſpleene.

TAke of the fat of a Craine, and meddle it with vineger of ſquilles, and after the ſick perſon is come out of the baine, anoint the region of the ſpleen, and it will help maruellouſly.

Againſt empoyſonments.

TAke of rape ſeeds, of Calamint, and of terra ſigillata, a litle of euery one, and hauing medled them together, giue there-of to drinke, and the poyſon or biting of any venemous beaſt will not hurt him,

To heale the flixes diſenterical, or lienterical.

TAke a fiſh called Gogin roaſted, without ſalt, and giue of it the ſicke to eate many times, and you ſhall ſee health follow.

How to draw out thornes or arrow heads out of the fleſh.

TAke a quantitie of cuttle, and being well braied, lay there-of vpon the griefe in manner of a plaiſter, which throw a ſecret vertue that it hath, will draw them forth: alſo Sea crabs doe being braied and laid vpon the griefes.

For women that be barren.

TAke the nature of a female hare made into pouder after it is dried, and giue it the woman to drinke in good wine, and preſently after let her companie with her husband, for ſhee will be apt to be conceiued with child.

Againſt the collicke.

TAke of the fat of a peacock, of the iuice of rew, and of hony of each like quantitie. Meddle them and with Wine giue them the patient to drinke: or elſe being diſſolued in Oyle, or broth, make a gliſter, and preſently you ſhall ſee the remedy.

Againſt the infection of the skinne.

TAke the bones of a Peacocke and burne them, and being braied, diſſolue them with Vineger, and annointng the place often therewith, you ſhall ſee the effect.

How

How to cause a woman to bring forth a dead Creature.

TAke of the roots of Enula in the end of May, or else from the moneth of July vnto September, and distill them through a limbeck after they be braied, & of the water that shall come forth, you shall giue morning and euening to the patient to drink two or three vnces at a time, and the effect will follow.

Against the creasts of the piles in the fundiment.

TAke of Pillifolly, and of Paritory, and being medled with salt, bray it very well & lay it vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take of Capillus veneris in pouder, of omons and of Aristologia rotunda, of ech as much as you please, and being braied together lay them vpon the sore.

How to remedie a tongue aggraiated, which through ouermuch moysture pronounceth not well.

TAke of mustard séed and bray them, and being medled with good hony, giue the sicke thereof to hold in his mouth the quantity of an hasell nut, and giuing it to bee suckked for an old cough, it is of a maruellous efficacie.

How to heale the paine of the Collick.

TAke a quantitie of the liuer of a Porpose, and being boyled take the oyle thereof, with the which annointing the place where the passion is, it is of a very excellent operation, and it is knowne to worke the like effect in all other griefes occasioned through coldnesse.

How to drie vp milke in the breasts.

CAuse the woman to vse in her meats the séeds of smallage, and likewise the hearbe sodden after what manner you please: the like effect is done, by taking the séeds of Nigella sodden in wine, and giuen to drinke.

How

How to diminish the flegme of the bodie, and to augment the bloud.

LEt the partie that is in such sort eat euery morning fasting, seuen drams of small raysins fasting, and the effect follow.

A remedy to cause conception.

SOme Physitians affirme, that Orientall amber helpeth to conception, notwithstanding I esteeme, as by experience also I haue proued, that it is but a weake remedie: Therefore annointing a pensill with oyle of balme, and touching the mouth of the matrix therewith, it is a very perfect medicine to generation, taking heed notwithstanding that it be not counterfeit oyle but true, which you shall know in this manner, take a drop thereof and cast it into a cup of water, if it goe vnto the bottom it is perfect, or if you drop it vpon a linnen cloth it will make no spot.

How to heale the paine in the feet.

TAke of the leaues and flowers of Mugwort, and meddle them, braying therewith swines grease, and implaister the place of the griefe, and you shall see the successe.

To heale wheales.

TAke a quantitie of wild mints, and with leauen almuch as sufficeth, being brayed together, make a plaister, and lay it vpon the sore, and in short space it will make it ripe and whole.

How to heale inward ruptures.

TAke of Germander brayed in a Morter with a Pestell of wood, & infuse it in good white or red wine, that is astringent, and giue the patient thereof many times to drinke, and certainly it will worke a maruellous effect vnto all ruptures within the bodie.

To remedie griefes proceeding through going out of the ioynts, and to heale swellings.

TAke agrimonie and bray the tender parts thereof verie well, and lay them vpon the sore place in stead of a plaister,

ster, and you shall see it worke a faire and quick successe.

How to heale the paine of the Spleene and the Ptisick.

TAke of the juice of strawberies and meddle it with honie, and adding thereto a little quantitie of white pepper, giue vnto the sick partie.

To remedie the puntures of bones or stingings of dead Serpents.

TAke of the vpper parts of Gladian, and making ponder thereof, meddle it togither with wine, and bind it vpon the stingings, and it will deliuer you of the poyson.

To take away wearinesse after great labour and griefe of the members.

TAke Horehound, and hauing taken out the juice thereof, meddle it with oile of roses, and with the linement annoint the parts, and presently you shall be whole.

How to heale one that loatheth meat.

TAke of the leaues of Dill and boile them in water, of the which giue the party to drinke foure vnces and a halfe, and it will heale the lothsomnesse and ventositie of the stomach, and smelling vnto the hearb newly gathered with the seed, it wil cause the yering so goe from him that is molested therewith.

How to heale percussions of the eyes.

TAke fresh Bettonie and boile it, and being taken out and strained, bray it, and with the said hearbe make a cataplasme vpon the place of the percussion.

To remedie the ytine of the Spleene.

TAke of Camomill flowers and make them into ponder, of the which giue the diseased to drinke morning and euening one dragm at a time in three vnces of white wine, and a litle of a childes vrine, not as yet come to pollution, and continuing this certain daies, it wil restore the spleen vnto his former health.

How

Against the great griefes of the body.

TAke of cinkfoile, of Pulegium, and of poppie leaues, of ech like quantitie: boile them in wine, and fomentate the place of the griefe, and the intent will follow.

How to heale the Pluriſie.

TAke of the leaues of wild mallowes, and boile them in oile, and being taken out bray them in a morter, and put them into a peece of linnen cloth and apply it vnto the place of the griefe, and presently it will cause the paine to cease.

How to remedie the ſtinking at the noſe, and difficultie of hearing.

TAke of the iuice of Ivy leaues, and put thereof into the noſe, and it will doe the effect: else for hearing, diſtill the ſaid iuice medled with wine, & of the liquor that ſhall be diſtilled drop into the eares, and you ſhall see within a little ſpace a maruellous helpe.

To heale the ſcorchings of fire.

TAke of Serpillum one vnce, of Litarge of ſilver three vnces, of roſes as much more, bray them in a morter, and put thereto of wax, of Beares greaſe, and of Harts greaſe halfe a pound of them all, boile euery thing, and being ſtrained, keep it for a liniment.

How to diſſolue the creſts of the French diſeaſe.

TAke the greaſe of a Hen and of a Duck, of each fiue drams, of the marrow of a Calues bones, of the Marrow of a cowes bones, and of freſh butter, of each three drams, of Storax liquida four drams and a halfe, of the fat of a Calfe ten drams, of Hiſopus humida one vnce & a halfe, of oile of Camomill, of Oleum Irinum, of ſweet almonds, and of Maſtick, of each fiue dragmes, of Mucillages made of the roots of marſh mallowes, of Enula, and of the roots of Ireos, of each an vnce, of Armoniack, of Bdellium, and of

of Scrapine, of each one dram and a half. Boile these rots with the gums in water and a litle vineger, vntill the mucillages be consumed, then straine it & make a mucillage. The which you shall meddle with the other things, except the Hisopus humida and the Storax: and boile them vntill the mucillages be consumed, then straine them all, & meddle therwith of turpentine an vnce and a halfe: of saffron a dram, of wax as much as sufficeth, and put thereunto the Hisopus and the Storax, and one vnce of ordinet quick-siluer, and make a Cerote and die it, and you shall finde it maruellous.

Against swellings of womens bellies that make them to seeme with child.

TAke Parseney seeds, and being braied, make pouder of them, & with wine giue the woman therof to drinke, the quantitie of a dram at a morning and euening fasting, and it will doe the effect.

To cleanse the face from spots.

TAke of the roots of Ireos two drams, of the roots of Eleborus niger one dramme, bray them into pouder, and meddle them with hony, and at euening when you goe to bedde annount the face, and wash it in the morning with warme water.

How to heale the tortions and griefs of the Belly.

TAke halfe a dram of Ireos pouder, and being medled in sharpe or sower wine, giue it the sick to drinke, and if it be put into the medicines that purge the body, hee shall feele no tortions as long as he is a purging.

How to remedie the burning or heat of vrine.

TAke of yolks of egs with their whites, three, of oile of Dyfacine an vnce and a halfe, of the flower of barley an vnce, of saffron a scruple, of corianders preparated, of Nozel seeds, of mirtle berries, of each halfe a dram. Bray euery thing in a leaden morter with a pestell of the same, med-

meddling ther with of Vnguentum populeon an vnce, and make an ointment, with the which being cold, annoint the parts betwixt the testicles and the fundiment, and it will worke a marueilous efficacie.

To remedie percussions or falling vpon the ribs or back.

TAke of Litarge, of Rolin, of each one vnce, of gum Armoniack, of Ceruce, of each halfe an vnce, of Galbanum, of Incense, of each three dragmes, of oyle of Roses, and of myrtels, of each as much as sufficeth, of wax a litle, meddle them and make a Cerote, e being laid vpon the bruse, you shall see a sudden and marueilous effect.

Against burning, occasioned of cold.

TAke the iuyce of a Mulberie tree, and meddle it with like quantitie of oyle Oliue, wherewith annoint the burnt places and they will bee whole. It helpeth also to boile the leaues of Rew in oyle, and being strained to annoint the place.

How to heale wheales or blisters in the face.

TAke of myrrhe, of Costus, of Cassia lignea, of each a like quantitie, after they be braied medle them with honie, and annoint the sore at euening when you goe to bed, and in the morning wash it with water mixt with bran that is hot: Then annoint it with the meale of Orobo medled with water e honie. The meale of Otes dissolued in Vineger, and the place annointed therewith doth the like effect. It helpeth also to annoint the place with the blood of ones armes falling.

How to make skarres become faire of colour.

TAke the grease of an Asse or a Calf, and putting thereto of myrrhe, of oile, and of saffron meddle them and keep it in a brasen vessell, e being a litle warmed, annoint therewith the skars. It helpeth also to annoint the scarres with

the

the Gaule of a ſea-ſcorpion, and you ſhall ſee a very happie ſucceſſe.

For to take away the bleachneſſe of blowes.

TAke the pill of a radiſh and being braied and diſſolued with honie, annoint the place. It auaileth alſo to bray grēne ſmallage, and being medled with the white of an egge, to lay it vpon the place. The iuice of Tapſia is of a preſent efficacie, medled with the pouder of incenſe, and ceruce, and ſo applied vnto the ſore.

Againſt the ſwellings of percuſsions.

TAke of the gaule of an ewe, and being medled with the milke of a woman, lay it vpon the ſore: or elſe take the dung of a ſwine, and drie it betweene two diſhes in an ouen: then bray it, and mire it with oile, and it will worke the effect being applied vnto the ſore.

For to heale thoſe that haue paine in their liuer.

CAuſe the ſicke to drinke of the iuice of cicorie, or of endiue in broth, or with water of honie: euen ſo likewiſe the ſaid hearbe doth helpe being dried, and the pouder to drinke. Alſo Iuy braied with endiue into pouder, and giuen to drinke, doth the like effect. And ſo doe the roots of a maple tree braied and giuen to drinke the quantitie of an vnce and a halfe with ſweet wine: or elſe a quantitie of Spica Celtica giuen to drinke, worketh a manifeſt remedie. It helpeth to take the fleſh of three ſnailes, and being braied and diſſolued with foure vnces of red wine, to giue it to drinke.

For to heale the paine of the breaſts, which happen after the birth of a childe.

TAke a quantitie of egge-ſhelles, and being braied into pouder, meddle therwith of the yolks of ſodden egges,

meddling therwith of Vnguentum populeon an vnce, and make an ointment, with the whish being cold, annoint the parts betwixt the testicles and the fundiment, and it will be of a marueilous efficacie.

To remedie percussions or falling vpon the ribs or back.

TAke of Litarge, of Rosin, of each one vnce, of gum Armoniack, of Ceruce, of each halfe an vnce, of Galbanum, of Iuicense, of each three dragmes, of oyle of Roses, and of myrtels, of each as much as sufficeth, of wax a litle, meddle them and make a Cerote, e being laid vpon the bruse, you shall see a sudden and marueilous effect.

Against burning, occasioned of cold.

TAke the iuyce of a Mulberie tree, and meddle it with like quantitie of oyle Oliue, wherewith annoint the burnt places and they will bee whole. It helpeth also to boile the leaues of Rew in oyle, and being strained to annoint the place.

How to heale wheales or blisters in the face.

TAke of myrrhe, of Costus, of Cassia lignea, of each a like quantitie, after they be braied medle them with honie, and annoint the sore at euening when you goe to bed, and in the morning wash it with water made with bran that is hot: Or else anoint it with the meale of Orobo medled with water e honie. The meale of Otes dissolued in Vineger, and the place annointed therewith doth the like effect. It helpeth also to annoint the places with the bloud of ones armes fasting.

How to make skarres become faire of colour.

TAke the grease of an Asse or a Calf, and putting thereto of myrrhe, of oile, and of saffron, meddle them and keep it in a brasen vessell, e being a litle warmed, annoint therewith the skars. It helpeth also to annoint the skars with the

the Gaule of a sea-scorpion, and you shall see a very happie successe.

For to take away the bleachnesse of blowes.

TAke the pill of a radish and being braied and dissolued with honie, annoint the place. It auaileth also to bray grene sanidge, and being medled with the white of an egge, to lay it vpon the place. The iuice of Tapsia is of a present efficacie, medled with the pouder of incense, and ceruse, and so applied vnto the sore.

Against the swellings of percussions.

TAke of the gaule of an ewe, and being medled with the milke of a woman, lay it vpon the sore: or else take the dung of a swine, and drie it betweene two dishes in an ouen: then bray it, and mire it with oile, and it will worke the effect being applied vnto the sore.

For to heale those that haue paine in their liuer.

CAuse the sicke to drinke of the iuice of cicorie, or of endiue in broth, or with water of honie: euen so likewise the said hearbe doth helpe being dried, and the pouder to drinke. Also Iuy braied with endiue into pouder, and giuen to drinke, doth the like effect. And so doe the roots of a maple tree braied and giuen to drinke the quantitie of an vnce and a halfe with swet wine: or else a quantitie of Spica Celtica giuen to drinke, worketh a manifest remedie. It helpeth to take the flesh of three snailes, and being braied and dissolued with foure vnces of red wine, to giue it to drinke.

For to heale the paine of the breasts, which happen after the birth of a childe.

TAke a quantitie of egge-shelles, and being braied into pouder, meddle therwith of the yolks of sodden egges,

of saffron, and of oile of roses, of each a little, make a cerote, and lay it vpon the breast.

Against the scurfe of the head.

TAke of oile of nuts, and of oile oliue, of each like quantitie, and hauing first washed the head, annoint it with the said oile, and with twice annointing the scurfe will be consumed.

For to heale a plurisie by spitting.

TAke a quantitie of the shelles of hasell nuts, and being braied into pouder with Oximel simplex, and Julep of Violets as much as sufficeth, it will cause the sicke person to auoid the plurisie, by sucking thereof, so that you shall see the effect.

Against moist sores.

TAke of the roots of Ciperus, and being braied into pouder, put of the pouder into the wound. It helpeth also to burne the rindes of drie Gourds, and to put of the pouder into the sores: so likewise doth the pouder of dill-flowers: or else, the pouder of the leaues of a Cypres trée, or the fruits therof braied with wine, and laid vpon the sore.

For to heale wounds, which after they are whole, burst out anew, by reason of a putrified bone.

TAke of the pouder of the roots of dogge-fennel, and put it therein, and it wil cause the shiuers of bones to issue forth. Also the séeds of henbane braied with lime do helpe. Or else take the leaues of figs braied with wilde poppie, and boiled in pottage, and laid vpon the sore.

For to heale the crestie swellings of the Piles.

TAke of Verdegrease, of Allum, of the drosse of brasse double the weight of the other things, bray them, and make

make them liquid with vineger, and make thereof a liniment. Also it helpeth to take of the heads of Penewes burned, and rosted onions, medled together and laid vpon the sore.

Against euill disposition through coldnesse of the stomacke.

TAke of the roots of Enula two vnces, of fennell sædes one vnce and a halfe, of Pepper one vnce, of Persely sædes halfe an vnce, of Rocket sædes one vnce, of Seselios one dramme, of clarified honie one pound, meddle them, and make an electuarie, of the which giue the patient two spoonfull in the morning, and at euening when hee goeth to bed with good wine.

For to heale the losse or diminishing of smelling.

CAuse him to smell often vnto strong sauours, purging the body notwithstanding vniuersally: let him smell therefore vnto Origanum medled with vineger and salt: or else vnto Castor, or Beniamin dissolued in vineger: or mustard sæd with vineger or Ptarmaca, or Eleborus niger, or the iuice of the hearbe Ciclamen put into the nose.

For to cause that haire shall not grow againe.

ANnoint the place where you would not haue haire to grow, with the warme bloud of an hare as soone as it is killed, and vpon that annoint with wilde Nettle sæds drayed, & dissolued with oile oliue: or else with the drains of Bats drayed and dissolued with womans milke, annoint the place.

To heale clefts or chappings of the Fundiment.

TAke of vermilion and of mirrh, and make fomentation vnder it. It helpeth also marueilously to take vermilion

braied and medled with Pomata, or with oile of roses, and therewith to annoint the fundament in the chappings.

Against retention of vrine in agues.

TAke a quantitie of the leaues of Garden-violets, and make a plaister with them after they be sodden, and lay it vpon the bottome of the bellie: or else roste an onion, and being hot, lay it vpon the said place, and your intent will followe.

FINIS.

BRITISH MUSEUM

A generall Table of all ſuch things as *are contained in all the foure Parts* of M. Alexis of Piemont.

A

Aduertiſements to preſerue a man in the time of the plague, fol. 40. *for them that will haue haire fall off, fol.* 75. *concerning pouder to make the teeth white, fol.* 78. *three to keepe the teeth white, fol.* 80.

Remedies for a quartan ague, 19. 223. 285. 289. 321. *for vnquietneſſe in Agues,* 340.

Amber to make a paſte thereof, 146. *to make ſtones of Amber,* 251. 252.

Ambergriſe how to grinde it, 154.

Remedies for S. Anthonies fire, 40. 278. 325. 331.

Ants how to keepe them from Figge-trees, 141.

Appetite that is loſt how to reſtore it, 284. 285. 289. 291. 333. *for want of Appetite in men toward women,* 336.

Apoſtumes, vide *Impoſtumes.*

For the Apoplexie, 287. 313.

Aqua fortis how it is made, 104. *Aqua vitæ how it is made,* 119. *that it ſhall retaine all the vertues & ſtrength of medicine,* 131.

Aqua Lachis virginis, 263. *Croci martis,* ibid.

Aqua Lunaris, 264. *Aqua cauſata,* ibid. *Aqua cauſica,* 265. *Aqua argentata,* 68. *To make the ſaid water looke faire,* ibid.

Aqua auri pigmenti, 265.

For a withered and drie arme, 16. *for ſtinking ſweat vnder the arme-holes*, 168.230. *for ſmelling vnder the arme-holes*, 230 *for armes ſwolne by reaſon of bloud-letting*, *fol.* 322.325

For hurts of the Artires, 304

To draw an arrow-head out of a wound, 11.134.343.

For the Angina, (vide *Squinancie*)

Aire how to be purged in times of the plague, 237

Azure how to make it perfect, 81. *how to make it without Lapis lazuli*, 89. *how it ſhould be dreſſed*, 90. *how to make beyond-ſea Azure*, 170.172. *to ſoften paſte for beyond ſea Azure*, 171 *To purifie oile of Linſeed for beyond-ſea Azure*. Ibid. *What veſſels ought to be for the waſhing of beyond-ſea Azure*, 172. *How it is to be gotten out of the paſte of Lapis Lazuli*, 175. *Of what colour they be comming out of the paſte*, 176. *How they are to be waſhed when they come out of the paſte*, Ibid. *How to purifie them with the yolkes of hennes egges*, 177. *How to ſtraine them after they are purified and waſhed*, Ibid.

B.

For paine in the backe, 330.336

Bags to carrie about one for the ſtomacke, 202

Againſt baldneſſe, (vide *haire.*)

Baſilises to ſet in rings how to be engroſſed, 112

Bales againſt the plague, 39.49 236. *to take out ſpots of oile or greace*, 59. *to prouoke ſleepe*, 132. *of amber*, 146. *of ſope for Barbers*, 165. *ſweet bales*, 236.237

Bathes for paine of the ſtomacke, 203. *for the Pyles*, (vide *Hemorrhoyds.*) *for ſcabs in young children*, 219. *to make a woman haue her termes*, 211

Baits for fiſh, 138. *for wilde geeſe, duckes, or other foule*, 141

Beard. (vide *haire.*)

Againſt belchings, 280.284.341

For paine in the belly, 229.232.233.280.284. *to keepe the belly ſoluble in the infirmitie of the eies*, 335. *for wounds in the belly*, 284

That wilde beaſts ſhall not hurt one, 131. *How to driue them from your houſe*, 144.283. *Againſt the bitings of venemous beaſts*, 11.143.287.291.333. *Againſt bitings of mad dogs*, (vide *dogs.*)

For paines or hurts of the bladder, 229.232.277.281.297.340 *for the ſtone in the bladder*, (vide *ſtone.*)

Againſt blaſts, 298

To take away bliſters, 219

To ſtanch bloud, 223.224. *for bleeding at the noſe*, (vide *noſe.*) *for ſpitting bloud*, 27.140.197.229 278.300.308.330. *for piſſing bloud*, (vide *piſſing.*) *for bloud congealed in the body*, 295.296.297.342. *for voiding bloud at the fundament*, (vide *fundament.*) *to encreaſe bloud*, 344. *for bloud in the ſtomacke*, (vide *ſtomacke.*)

For one that hath drunke bloud-ſuckers, 143.229

To remedie blowes with a ſtaffe or ſword, 14. *to take away the ſignes that remaine after blowes*, 306.338.347. *for ſwelling after blowes*, 347

To take markes or ring-wormes out of the body, 160. *for trembling of the body*, 279. *for excoriations of the body*, 283. *for ſwelling of the body*, 325. *for griefes in the body*, 283.345

Bones how to die them greene, 82.250. *of the color of emerhodes*, 83. *red, yellow, blew, blacke, or any other colour*, 251. *of a turkiſh red*, 86. *how to gilt them*, 93. *how to make them ſoft*, 127 191

For bones that are broken, 297.325 *how to ſeparate the broken from the whole*, 328. *for pricking of the bones*, 345

Borax how it muſt be refined, 101. *how to be made*, 133

For botches and boiles, 32 40.137.138

For hurts of the bowels, 276.297.299

Braſſe how to ſodder, 241. *How to make it ſeeme gold*, 246.
Braſile to make Lacca, 87. *How to dreſſe it for foure colours*, 83. *to make roſet or red of it*, ibid.
To purge the Braine, 32. *for diſtillation of the braine*, 226. *to comfort the braine*, 72. 287. *for commotion of the braine*, 312. *for ſuperfluous moiſture of the braine*, 326.
For a ſtinking Breath, 27.63.78.80.123.136.158.290. *for difficultie of taking Breath*, 274.337.343.
For the Breaſt, 21. 34.229. *that womens breaſts grow not big*, 124. *for ſoft flagging breaſts to make them hard*, 279. *for paine in womens breaſts*, 32.292.347. *for hardneſſe of womens breaſts*, 137. 334. *for ſwelling of womens breaſts*, 297. *for the Canker in the breaſt* (vide *Canker.*) *For ſore breaſts*, 309.326. *for chops in the nipples of the breaſt*, 302. *for the Fiſtula in the breaſt* (vide *Fiſtula.*)
Brimſtone how to make Oile of it (vide *Oile.*) *How to ſublime it*, 266. *how to purge it*, 266. *a note for the dreſſing of it*, ibid.
Briſtles how to die them for Bruſhes, yellow, greene, blew, or any other colour, 86.
For one that thinketh he hath ſomewhat broken in his bodie by a fall, 27. *for one that is broken by reaſon of trauell*, 189.
For bruſes about the Eares (vide *Eares.*) *For all kinds of bruſes*, 273.304.308.310. *for bruſes about the nailes* (vide *Nailes.*)
For burnings and ſcortchings by fire, 9.299. 300. 305. 306. 341. 345. *for burnings occaſioned through cold*, 346.
For burſtings (vide *Ruptures.*) *For burſtings in yong children*, 223. 298. 299.

C

HOw *to calcine Cryſtall*, 113. *Fine Siluer* (vide *Siluer*) *Talchum*, 116. *Lapis laſuli*, 173. *Tartar*, 264. *Eggeſhells*, ibid. *Tutia*, ibid.

Campheir how to be counterfeited, 154
To make Candles that ſhall not goe out, 125. *To make Candles of Ice to burne*, *Ibidem.*
For the Canker, 137.220.241.297.298.301.305. *In the legge (vide legge) in womens breaſts*, 241
For a Carbuncle, 38.40
For a Cats haire, *(vide fellon.)*
Cauterium an inſtrument to burne ſores, how it is made, 126
For a Catarre, 226.287.313.315.320.327.329.
A Ceareclothfor ſore legges, 312
For Childblaines, 273.284.
To haſten Childbirth, 214.215.220
To purge Choler, 138.229
How to make Criſtall, 243.252. *how to calcine*, *(vide Caleine.*
Cinabrum how to be dreſſed to write with, 90. *how made*, 100
Iuice of Citrons the ordering and vſe, 42
Ciuet to perfume gloues, 57
To make violet Cloth to write or paint on, 149
Cloth that hath loſt his colour, how to reſtore it, 163.247
Cloth to dawbe pots with that will not burne, 256
For to make all kinde of Codware ſeeth quickly, 130
For broken Cods in young children, 275. *For ſwolne Cods*, 134.216.221
For the Collicke, 25.188.229.231.233.276.281.287.288.322.331.334.341.343.344. *In the matrix of women*, 223
For the Collica paſſio 25
Colours to write or paint with Purple, 86. *Roſet or red*, 87. *Azure*, 90. *Blew for all things*, 250. *Greene*, 89.90. *Of all kindes of metals*, 90. *Of all colours*, 148. *Of gold or ſiluer to lay on metals*, 245. *Of Spaniſh greene*, 255
Compoſitions of muske, civet, and amber, 56. *Of Melons or Pompions*, *(vide Melons.)* *In time of the plague*, 201
Condolini being things that faſten the skin which couereth the childe

meddling therwith of Vnguentum populeon an vnce, and make an ointment, with the which being cold, annoint the parts betwixt the testicles and the fundiment, and it will be of a marvellous efficacie.

To remedie percussions or falling vpon the ribs or back.

TAke of Litarge, of Rosin, of each one vnce, of gum Armoniack, of Ceruce, of each halfe an vnce, of Galbanum, of Incense, of each three dragmes, of oyle of Roses, and of myrtels, of each as much as sufficeth, of wax a litle, meddle them and make a Cerote, & being laid vpon the bruse, you shall see a sudden and marvellous effect.

Against burning, occasioned of cold.

TAke the luyce of a Mulberie tree, and meddle it with like quantitie of oyle Oliue, wherewith annoint the burnt places and they will bee whole. It helpeth also to boile the leaues of Rew in oyle, and being strained to annoint the place.

How to heale wheales or blisters in the face.

TAke of myrrhe, of Costus, of Cassia lignea, of each a like quantitie, after they be braied medle them with honie, and annoint the sore at euening when you goe to bed, and in the morning wash it with water made with bran that is hot: Or else anoint it with the meale of Orobo medled with water & honie. The meale of Otes dissolued in Vineger, and the place annointed therewith doth the like effect. It helpeth also to annoint the place with the blond of ones armes fasting.

How to make skarres become faire of colour.

TAke the grease of an Asse or a Calf, and putting thereto of myrrhe, of oile, and of saffron, meddle them and keep it in a brasen vessell, & being a litle warmed, anoint therewith the skars. It helpeth also to annoint the skars with

the

the Gaule of a sea-scorpion, and you shall see a very happie successe.

For to take away the bleachnesse of blowes.

TAke the pill of a radish and being braied and dissolued with honie, annoint the place. It auaileth also to bray grene smallage, and being medled with the white of an egge, to lay it vpon the place. The iuice of Tapsia is of a present efficacie, medled with the pouder of incense, and ceruse, and so applied vnto the sore.

Against the swellings of percussions.

TAke of the gaule of an ewe, and being medled with the milke of a woman, lay it vpon the sore: or else take the dung of a swine, and drie it betweene two dishes in an ouen: then bray it, and mire it with oile, and it will worke the effect being applied vnto the sore.

For to heale those that haue paine in their liuer.

CAuse the sicke to drinke of the iuice of cicorie, or of endiue in broth, or with water of honie: euen so likewise the said hearbe doth helpe being dried, and the pouder to drinke. Also Ivy braied with endiue into pouder, and giuen to drinke, doth the like effect. And so doe the roots of a maple tree braied and giuen to drinke the quantitie of an vnce and a halfe with swet wine: or else a quantitie of Spica Celtica giuen to drinke, worketh a manifest remedie. It helpeth to take the flesh of three snailes, and being braied and dissolued with foure vnces of red wine, to giue it to drinke.

For to heale the paine of the breasts, which happen after the birth of a childe.

TAke a quantitie of egge-shelles, and being braied into pouder, meddle therwith of the yolks of sodden egges,

of saffron, and of oile of roses, of each a little, make a cerote, and lay it vpon the breast.

Against the scurfe of the head.

TAke of oile of nuts, and of oile oliue, of each like quantitie, and hauing first washed the head, annoint it with the said oile, and with twice annointing the scurfe will be consumed.

For to heale a plurisie by spitting.

TAke a quantitie of the shelles of hasell nuts, and being braied into pouder with Oximel simplex, and Julep of Violets as much as sufficeth, it will cause the sicke person to auoid the plurisie, by sucking thereof, so that you shall see the effect.

Against moist sores.

TAke of the roots of Ciperus, and being braied into pouder, put of the pouder into the wound. It helpeth also to burne the rindes of drie Gourds, and to put of the pouder into the sores: so likewise doth the pouder of dill-flowers: or else, the pouder of the leaues of a Cypres tree, or the fruits therof braied with wine, and laid vpon the sore.

For to heale wounds, which after they are whole, burst out anew, by reason of a putrified bone.

TAke of the pouder of the roots of dogge-fennel, and put it therein, and it wil cause the shiuers of bones to issue forth. Also the seeds of henbane braied with lime do helpe. Or else take the leaues of figs braied with wilde poppie, and boiled in pottage, and laid vpon the sore.

For to heale the crestie swellings of the Piles.

TAke of Verdegrease, of Allum, of the drosse of braste double the weight of the other things, bray them, and make

make them liquid with vineger, and make thereof a liniment. Also it helpeth to take of the heads of Penewes burned, and rosted onions, medled together and laid upon the sore.

Against euill disposition through coldnesse of the stomacke.

TAke of the roots of Enula two vnces, of fennell sædes one vnce and a halfe, of Pepper one vnce, of Persely sædes halfe an vnce, of Rocket sædes one vnce, of Seselios one dramme, of clarified honie one pound, meddle them, and make an electuarie, of the which giue the patient two spoonfull in the morning, and at euening when hee goeth to bed with good wine.

For to heale the losse or diminishing of smelling.

CAuse him to smell often vnto strong sauours, purging the body notwithstanding vniuersally: let him smell therefore vnto Origanum medled with vineger and salt: or else vnto Castor, or Beniamin dissolued in vineger: or mustard sæd with vineger or Ptarmaca, or Eleborus niger, or the iuice of the hearbe Ciclamen put into the nose.

For to cause that haire shall not grow againe.

ANnoint the place where you would not haue haire to grow, with the warme bloud of an hare as soone as it is killed, and vpon that annoint with wilde Nettle sæds braied, & dissolued with oile olive: or else with the brains of Bats braied and dissolued with womans milke, annoint the place.

To heale clefts or chappings of the Fundiment.

TAke of vermilion and of mirrh, and make fomentation vnder it. It helpeth also marueilously to take vermilion

brayed and medled with Pomes, or with oile of roses, and therewith to annoint the fundament in the chappings.

Against retention of vrine in agues.

TAke a quantitie of the leaues of Garden-violets, and make a plaister with them after they be sodden, and lay it vpon the bottome of the bellie: or else roll an onion, and being hot, lay it vpon the said place, and your intent will followe.

FINIS.

BRITISH MUSEUM 25 SE 87

A generall Table of all ſuch things as *are contained in all the foure Parts* of M. Alexis of Piemont.

A

Auertiſements to preſerue a man in the time of the plague, fol. 40. *for them that will haue haire fall off, fol.* 75. *concerning pouder to make the teeth white, fol.* 78. *three to keepe the teeth white, fol.* 80.

Remedies for a quartan ague, 19. 223. 285. 289. 321. *for vnquietneſſe in Agues,* 340.

Amber to make a paſte thereof, 146. *to make ſtones of Amber,* 251. 252.

Ambergriſe how to grinde it, 154.

Remedies for S. Anthonies fire, 40. 278. 325. 331.

Ants how to keepe them from Figge-trees, 141.

Appetite that is loſt how to reſtore it, 284. 285. 289. 291. 333. *for want of Appetite in men toward women,* 336.

Apoſtumes, vide *Impoſtumes.*

For the Apoplexie, 287. 313.

Aqua fortis how it is made, 104. *Aqua vitæ how it is made,* 119. *that it ſhall retaine all the vertues & ſtrength of medicine,* 131.

Aqua Lachis virginis, 263. *Croci martis,* ibid.

Aqua Lunaris, 264. *Aqua cauſata,* ibid. *Aqua cauſtica,* 265. *Aqua argentata,* 68. *To make the ſaid water looke faire,* ibid. *Aqua auri pigmenti,* 265.

For a withered and drie arme, 16. *for ſtinking ſweat vnder the arme-holes*, 168.230. *for ſmelling vnder the arme-holes*, 230 *for armes ſwolne by reaſon of bloud-letting*, *fol.* 322.325

For hurts of the Artires, 304

To draw an arrow-head out of a wound, 11.134.343.

For the Angina, (vide *Squinancie*)

Aire how to be purged in times of the plague, 237

Azure how to make it perfect, 81. *how to make it without Lapis lazuli*, 89. *how it ſhould be dreſſed*, 90. *how to make beyond-ſea Azure*, 170.172. *to ſoften paſte for beyond ſea Azure*, 171 *To purifie oile of Linſeed for beyond-ſea Azure*, Ibid. *What veſſels ought to be for the waſhing of beyond-ſea Azure*, 172. *How it is to be gotten out of the paſte of Lapis Lazuli*, 175. *Of what colour they be comming out of the paſte*, 176. *How they are to be waſhed when they come out of the paſte*, Ibid. *How to purifie them with the yolkes of hennes egges*, 177. *How to ſtraine them after they are purified and waſhed*, Ibid.

B.

For paine in the backe, 330.336

Bags to carrie about one for the ſtomacke, 202

Againſt baldneſſe, (vide *haire.*)

Ballſes to ſet in rings how to be engroſſed, 112

Balles againſt the plague, 39.49 236. *to take out ſpots of oile or greace*, 59. *to prouoke ſleepe*, 132. *of amber*, 146. *of ſope for Barbers*, 165. *ſweet balles*, 236.237

Bathes for paine of the ſtomacke, 203. *for the Pyles*, (vide *Hemorrhoyds.*) *for ſcabs in young children*, 219. *to make a woman haue her termes*, 211

Baits for fiſh, 138. *for wilde geeſe, duckes, or other foule*, 141

Beard. (vide *haire.*)

Againſt belchings, 280.284.341

For paine in the belly, 229.232.233.280.284. *to keepe the belly ſoluble in the infirmitie of the eies*, 335. *for wounds in the belly*, 284

That wilde beaſts ſhall not hurt one, 131. *How to driue them from your houſe*, 144.283. *Againſt the bitings of venemous beaſts*, 11.143.287.291.333. *Againſt bitings of mad dogs*, (vide *dogs.*)

For paines or hurts of the bladder, 229.232.277.281.297.340 *for the ſtone in the bladder*, (vide *ſtone.*)

Againſt blaſts, 298

To take away bliſters, 219

To ſtanch bloud, 223.224. *for bleeding at the noſe*, (vide *noſe.*) *for ſpitting bloud*, 27.140.197.229 278.300.308.330. *for piſſing bloud*, (vide *piſſing.*) *for bloud congealed in the body*, 295.296.297.342. *for voiding bloud at the fundament*, (vide *fundament.*) *to encreaſe bloud*, 344. *for bloud in the ſtomacke*, (vide *ſtomacke.*)

For one that hath drunke bloud-ſuckers, 143.229

To remedie blowes with a ſtaffe or ſword, 14. *to take away the ſignes that remaine after blowes*, 306.338.347. *for ſwelling after blowes*, 347

To take markes or ring-wormes out of the body, 160. *for trembling of the body*, 279. *for excoriations of the body*, 283. *for ſwelling of the body*, 325. *for griefes in the body*, 283.345

Bones how to die them greene, 82.250. *of the color of emerhodes*, 83. *red, yellow, blew, blacke, or any other colour*, 251. *of a turkiſh red*, 86. *how to gilt them*, 93. *how to make them ſoft*, 127 191

For bones that are broken, 297.325. *how to ſeparate the broken from the whole*, 328. *for pricking of the bones*, 345

Borax how it muſt be refined, 101. *how to be made*, 133

For botches and boiles, 32 40.137.138

For hurts of the bowels, 276.297.299

Braſſe how to ſodder, 241. *How to make it ſeeme gold*, 246.
Braſile to make Lacca, 87. *How to dreſſe it for foure colours*, 83. *to make roſet or red of it*, ibid.
To purge the Braine, 32. *for diſtillation of the braine*, 226. *to comfort the braine*, 72. 287. *for commotion of the braine*, 312. *for ſuperfluous moiſture of the braine*, 326.
For a ſtinking Breath, 27.63.78.80.123.136.158.290. *for difficultie of taking Breath*, 274.337.343.
For the Breaſt, 21. 34.229. *that womens breaſts grow not big*, 124. *for ſoft flagging breaſts to make them hard*, 279. *for paine in womens breaſts*, 32.292.347. *for hardneſſe of womens breaſts*, 137. 334. *for ſwelling of womens breaſts*, 297. *for the Canker in the breaſt* (vide *Canker.*) *For ſore breaſts*, 309.326. *for chops in the nipples of the breaſt*, 302. *for the Fiſtula in the breaſt* (vide *Fiſtula.*)
Brimſtone how to make Oile of it (vide *Oile.*) *How to ſublime it*, 266. *how to purge it*, 266. *a note for the dreſſing of it*, ibid.
Briſtles how to die them for Bruſhes, yellow, greene, blew, or any other colour, 86.
For one that thinketh he hath ſomewhat broken in his bodie by a fall, 27. *for one that is broken by reaſon of trauell*, 189.
For bruſes about the Eares (vide *Eares.*) *For all kinds of bruſes*, 273.304.308.310. *for bruſes about the nailes* (vide *Nailes.*)
For burnings and ſcortchings by fire, 9.299. 300.305. 306. 341.345. *for burnings occaſioned through cold*, 346.
For burſtings (vide *Ruptures.*) *For burſtings in yong children*, 223. 298.299.

C

HOw *to calcine Cryſtall*, 113. *Fine Siluer* (vide *Siluer*) *Talchum*, 116. *Lapis laſuli*, 173. *Tartar*, 264. *Eggeſhells*, ibid. *Tutia*, ibid.

Campheir how to be counterfeited, 154
To make Candles that ſhall not goe out, 125. *To make Candles of Ice to burne*, *Ibidem*.
For the Canker, 137.220.241.297.298.301.305. *In the legge (vide legge) in womens breaſts*, 241
For a Carbuncle, 38.40
For a Cats haire, *(vide fellon.)*
Cauterium an inſtrument to burne ſores, how it is made, 126
For a Catarre, 226.287.313.315.320.327.329.
A Cearecloth for ſore legges, 312
For Childblaines, 273.284.
To haſten Childbirth, 214.215.220
To purge Choler, 138.229
How to make Criſtall, 243.252. *how to calcine*, *(vide Caleine.*
Cinabrum how to be dreſſed to write with, 90. *how made*, 100
Iuice of Citrons the ordering and vſe, 42
Ciuet to perfume gloues, 57
To make violet Cloth to write or paint on, 149
Cloth that hath loſt his colour, how to reſtore it, 163.247
Cloth to dawbe pots with that will not burne, 256
For to make all kinde of Codware ſeeth quickly, 130
For broken Cods in young children, 275. *For ſwolne Cods*, 134.216.221
For the Collicke, 25.188.229.231.233.276.281.287.288.322.331.334.341.343.344. *In the matrix of women*, 223
For the Collica paſſio, 25
Colours to write or paint with Purple, 86. *Roſet or red*, 87. *Azure*, 90. *Blew for all things*, 250. *Greene*, 89.90. *Of all kindes of metals*, 90. *Of all colours*, 148. *Of gold or ſiluer to lay on metals*, 245. *Of Spaniſh greene*, 255
Compoſitions of muske, ciuit, and amber, 56. *Of Melons or Pompions, (vide Melons.) In time of the plague*, 201
Condolini being things that faſten the skin which covereth the

childe

childe in the mothers belly, perished, 334
A confection of Lacca, 82
To confit orenges, citrons, and all other fruit in syrop, 59. *Peaches after the Spanish order*, 60. *Quinces for marmalade*, Ib. *Orange pilles and the time*, (vide *Oranges.*) *Walnuts*, 62 *Gourds*, 63. *Cherries*, Ibid. *Mushromes or Tadstooles*, 139
Copper to make it seeme gold, 132.146.255. *to seeme siluer*, 246 *how to gilt*, 254. *how to turne it into brasse*, 254. *how to soder it*, 244. *Vessels of it how to make them white*, 260
For Cornes, 299
Corne to make it grow greater then commonly, 130
How to make Corall, 133
Coucumbers to make them ripe before their time, 127
For the Cough, 33.34.199.200.229.231.274.276.286.287 291.338. *In young children*, 11.219.286
To destroy crablice, 220
For the crampe, 224. *in young children*, 271
Cushions of perfumed roses, 55

D

For deafenesse, 12.141.195.221.224.227.293.337.345 *Decoctions for the mouth and teeth*, 80. *for the stomacke*, 198
Diseases that be secret in man how to know them, 233
For the Dissenterie, 139.208.274.276.285.317.340.341. 343
Deuices to be made vpon roses and violets, 162. *to take out a deuice made in a mould with blacke sope*, 167
Diamonds how to counterfet, 112
To cause that no dogges shall barke at one, 126. *that they shall neuer be mad*, 142. *Remedies for them that be bitten by mad dogs*, 27.137.142.143.275.290.334. *to keepe them from fleas*,

fleas, 142. to purge them when they are ſicke, 142. to heale the maunge in them, Ibid.
Dreames to cauſe them ſeeme maruellous, 124. to cauſe one to ſee wilde beaſts in his dreame, 132
Drinke for the ſtomacke, 5. 202. for the dropſie, 204. for ſhort winded men, 198. for the plague, 238. 239. for vlcers in the matrix, 212. for the flixe in women, 213. for hot piſſing, 213. to be vſed before the taking of Opiate, 239. to cauſe one to ſweate, 239. for the French poxe, 5
For the dropſie, 204. 273. 284 287. 290. 339. 341. for an euill countenance after the dropſie, 292
To die bones, briſiles, haire of man, horne, yuorie, ſilke, skins, wood. (See theſe titles.) Neats leather, 85. threed, yarne, or linnen cloth, browne, 249. blew, Ibid. & 250. red and ruſſet, Ibid.

E.

TO get any thing out of the eares that is gotten in, 186. for paine in them, 227. 228. for impoſtumes in them, (vide impoſtumes.) for ringing in them, 195. 227. 279. for wormes or water in them, 227. 333. for bruiſes about them, 270. for putrifaction, ſores, or ſtench in them, 302. 333. 337. for them that void matter, 300
Earthes ſeuen kindes to caſt all fuſible matter, 105. 106. How to make them ſmall and fine, 106. tempered with water called magiſtry, (vide water.)
Egges how to preſerue the whites a long time, 91. how to calcine egge-ſhels, (vide Calcine.)
Electuarie of Nerprum for the gout, 184. for the head and memorie, 187. for the cough, 199. for the dropſie, 205. for diuers diſeaſes, 229
Emerodes how to make them, 113. to make them of two peeces, 112.

Emplaſtrum

Emplaſtrum Aureum, and the vertues, 33
For paine in the Eyes, 143.219.227.301.322.335.337. *For blond-ſhotten Eyes,* 186.278.322. *For ſpots in them,* 220 285.321. *For daſling,* 227. *For the web in them,* 227 *That they be not offended by miſts,* 269. *For redneſſe, dropping, or running of them,* 229.275.292.322.337. *For the itch in them,* 279 *For ſtripes in them,* 302.333.336.345. *For inflamed Eyes,* 335. *For bruiſes about the Eyes without launcing,* 337
For a weſt on the Eye lids, 270.302. *To take away blewneſſe from the Eye-lids,* 270. *For Eye-lids infected through ſalt humours,* 320. *To take haire from the Eye-browes,* (vide *haire.*)

F

TO make a good color in the face, 32.34 64.68.69.121.293 322.330. *to make it faire and beautifull,* 64.65.67.68.69 70.121.190. *with a cloth called the cloth of the leuant,* 76 *made to ſeeme young,* 65. *for ſunburnings of the face,* 65. *to take ſpots and pimples out of the face,* 66.69 70.120.160 230.231.273.283.284.297.301.326.332.340. *for a red face,* 68.161.274.289.300. *to make a red colour in the face,* 71.72. *white colour for the face,* 72.121.122. *for ring-wormes in the face,* 70.230. *for wrinckles in the face,* 122 190.322. *for a ſwollen face,* 190.338. *to take out markes out of the faces of ſlaues,* 191. *for ſcabs in the face,* 230.315 *for puſhes or vlcers in the face,* 230. *for a face bruiſed by a fall,* 231. *for a leprous face,* 8. *for bliſters in the face,* 289 346. *for freckles in the face,* 326
For the falling ſickneſſe, 11.136.194.223.231.271.279.290 312 320.328
For one that falleth from ſome high place, 330.306.321
Fat perſon how to make him leane, 286

For chops in the feet, 270. for corns in the feet, 299. for paine of the feet, 244. 344. for sore feet, 332. for galling of the feet, 298 301. for hardnesse of the feet, 223. 310. for knobs in the feet, 234
For a fellon, 32. 33. 138. 234
Feuers periodice to make them cease after long continuance, 320
Few voiage, 218.
Saint Fiacres sickenesse a disease, 234
Figges to make them ripen quickly, 123. to keepe them greene all the yeare long, 129. to keepe Ants from them, (vide Ants.)
Files of steele or iron how to harden, 242
For griefes that happen at the ends of the fingers, 308. for chops in the fingers, 339
To catch riuer fish, 138. how to take great store of fish, 150
For paine in the flankes, 25. 27. 223. 331
Flaxe to make it as soft as silke, 145
Fleame how it is to be purged, 138. how to diminish it in the bodie, 344
Fleas how to kill them, 138. 139. that they shall not hurt hearbs, that they shall not trouble dogs, 142
Flesh how to make it grow againe being decaied, 80. how to make it faire, 159. for flesh growing in the nose, (vide nose.) How to keepe it in summer, 126. 138. hard flesh on mens hands how to get it off, 161. 223. that it grow not too much in wounds, (vide wounds.) for superfluous flesh in the body, 300 pellets in the flesh how to make them fall out, 329
For the flixe, 136. 139. 140. 209. 229. 231. 272. 276. 278 281 283. 285. 297 299. 317 322. 232. 340. 343. for the white flix in women, 212. 213 274 288 339. for the flix of wine, 140. 280. 287 339. for the flix of bloud in women, 274. 288 for the flixe of blood of the hemerhoyds, 299. 300. 302. 303 332. for the flix dissenterie, (vide dissenterie.)
Flowers to haue them greene all the yeare, 130. to make them of diuers colours, 168

To prouoke flowers in women, 211.281.290. *for the abundance of their flowers*, 211.231.272.292. *for the flix of their flowers*, 336

Flies that they ſhall not trouble horſes in ſummer, 129. *to driue them away*, 164. *to keepe them from fleſh*, 138

Fruit that it ſhall be of what faſhion you will, 125. *that it ſhall not rot on trees*, 130. *that it ſhall not fall off before it be ripe*, 145 *that it ſhall grow farre greater then commonly*, 168

Fryſipilas.

Againſt comming out of the fundiment, 220.271.276.284. 342. *for voiding bloud at the fundiment*, 233. *for chops in the fundiment*, 291.292.301.348. *for Fiſtula in the fundiment*, (vide *Fiſtula.*) *for creſtie growings in the fundiment*, 300.330.344. *for griefe of the fundiment*, 333. *for itch in the fundiment*, 342. *for burning of the fundiment*, 342

For a Fiſtula, 11.221.295.325. *in the fundiment*, 233.234. *womens breaſts*, 302

G

Gargariſmes for the throat, 196

To take away the ſauour of garlicke, 136.290

How to gilt well, 253. *to gilt parchment, leather, &c.* 87.184. *edges of bookes*, 90. *a ground to gilt on like burniſht gold*, 89 *to gilt iron*, (vide *iron.*) *ſiluer*, (vide *ſiluer.*) *Iron, copper, or ſiluer, ſo as it ſhall ſeeme maſſiue gold*, 116. *that no water ſhall waſh it out*, 258

Glaſſe how to gilt, 93. *how to ſoder*, 256

To deſtroy Gnats, 164.

For Gods markes, 380.40

To make potable gold, with the vertues, 6. *with a ſingle ground*, 89.90. *on a blacke bottome*, 90. *on a table of marble or other*, ibid. *to make letters of gold without gold*, (vide *letters.*) *A ground to lay it on metals*, 91. *to make it into ponder*, 92. *how to bray it*, 89.93.254. *how to grinde it*, 145. *how to*

take

take it from ſiluer that is gilt, 254.256.257. to get it from copper or other metall, 258.260. to get it from threeds, 258. how to gather it together being ſcraped from letters or images, 258. from a gilt cup, 259. to make it ſoft after melting, 257.259. how to boile it, 259. to giue a colour to it, ibid. how to fine it with Salamanders, 261

Gonorhea a diſeaſe, 213.272

Grapes to keepe them greene all the yeare, 127.

For the grauell, 214.231.232.290

To counterfeit all maner of greene leaues, to make them ſeeme naturall, 166

For ſore Grines, 234

For all kindes of griefes, 271.272.290

For the Gout, 132.184.189.230.234.287.315.320.341. to take away ſwellings after the gout, 182

For gummes that remaine after the French pox, 13.311

For all kindes of ſore gummes, 77.78.294.298.299.323.339 to faſten looſe gummes, 80.140

For paine in the guts, 220.233

H

For the euill habite in man, 312

For hands inflamed, 8 chopt, 128.134.145.315. Scabbed or rough through the French pox, 292.314. to make them white, 128. to make them ſoft, 190

Hardneſſe how to mollifie, 307.323

Haire to make it yellow, 72.73. to make it blacke, 73.77.123.140.141.155.226.227. of an abern colour, 73. to make it fall off, 74.75. to make it grow ſlowly, 122.136. to make it grow thin, 75. to take it from the necke, hands, and face, 76.155. to make it grow, 122.140.226.273.274.278. to die it, 27. to colour it greene, 126. to get it away from the eye-browes, 123.227. to make it grow on a bald

bald head, 132. 187 183. 316 317. 319. *to keepe it from falling off*, 155. 187. 226. 269. 273. 292. 316. 317. 324. *to curle it*, 225. *to make it white*, 156. *to keepe it that it waxe not white*, 227. 338. *to kill wormes that eat it*, 269. *to make it cleane*, 168 *to keepe it from growing*, 348

For trembling of the heart, 200. 201. 193. *to comfort the heart*, 271. *for paine at the heart*, 200. 2. 9 240

For the hemerhoyds, 9 134. 215. 216. 224. 231. 234 282 285. 291. 292. 296. 299. 300 341. *for itching and swelling of them*, 301. 344. 347. *to draw blood from them*, 303

To purge the head, 187. 315. *for a head swolne by a fall*, 12. *Bruised*, 329. *for paine in the head*, 5. 32. 145 194. 225. 289. 291 319. *for paine in the head through the French pox*, 277. *for head-ache by too much drinke*, 225. *for scurfe in the head*, 269. *for itching of the head*, 225 *for scabs in the head* 225 299. *for heauinesse of the head*, 226. *for swimming or turning in the head*, 316. 322. 326

To preserue health, 1. 6

Heben how to counterfet, (vide *wood.*)

Hens to make them lay egges all the winter, 123

Hearbes to make them grow of diuers sauours, 132. *that they be not hurt of fleas or lice*, 138. 141

For the hicket, 203. 264. 230. 279. 284. 290

Hippocondrium, *a disease.*

Honie how to prepare it for confiting fruits, 60 *to purge it without fire*, 124.

Horne how to die it greene, 250 *red, yellow, blacke*, 151. *how to soften it*, ibid. *how to cast it in a mould*, ibid.

For one that is hoarse, (vide *voice.*)

Horses to cure them of the scabbe, 125. *for broken winded horses*, 140. *for foundring of them*, 192. *for the bots in them*, ibidem. *for a horse that cannot stale*, 192. *for a horse that is cloied with a naile in shooing*, ibidem *to make an horse haue*

a good hoofe, ibidem.
To purge euill humours, 5. *vitious humours betweene the fleſh and skin by reaſon of itch*, 298

I

For the Iawes, 22
For the Iaundiſe, 186.280.289
Iliaca paſſio, 42
For impoſtumes, 32.36.38 137.138.217.304.334. *For impoſtumation of the liuer, matrix, at the ends of the nailes, in the throat, (ſee their titles.) in the eares*, 333.334. *in the grine*, 234. *in the ſtomacke*, 203. *for cholericke impoſtumes*, 299. *windie impoſtumes*, 323.339
How to be ſafe from inchantments, 145
Indicum the ground and making thereof, 91
Intrals falling downe into the teſticles, 303
Inflamatiõs of bloud, 217. *of the liuer, hãds, eies, (ſee their titles.)*
For paine in the ioints, 299. 244. *for ſtifneſſe or hardneſſe in them*, 282. *out of their place*, 323. *for ſores on them*, 6.310. *for knobs on them after the French pox, (ſee knobs) after the gout*, (vide *knobs*) *for bruiſings of them*, 295
Ipocras how it is made, 55
For the itch, 221.269.273.287.295.300.338.339. *In the matrix*, (vide *matrix.*) *Like a leper*, 298. *In the naturall places*, (vide *naturall places.*)
Iuorie how to die it, 83. *how to make it ſoft*, 191

K

For Kernels in the grine, 124. *in the throat*, (vide *throat.*)
For Kibes, 191. 276. 284
For the Kings euill, 27. 28. 29. 125. 228. 296. 297. 313. 330. 334. *in children*, 296. *how to know it*, 228
For ſwollen knees, 23. 282

Kniues how to harden, 242
Knobs in the head through a fall, (vide *head.*) *In the ioints after the gout*, 330. *after the French pox*, 318. *in the feet, in the naturall places*, (*see their titles.*)

L

Lacca of graine how it is made, 82. *of Brasill*, 87
Lacrima vitis how it must be dressed, 66
Lapis Lazuli how it is to be incorporate, 170. 174. *the vertues of it how to be knowen*, 172. *how to be calcined and prepared*, 173. *how to get gold out of it*, ibid. *with what liquor to be tempered*, ibid. *how to bray it*, 174
For the laske, 136. 232. 233
Lead how to make it white, 255
Leane person how to become fat, 286
Legs that be swollen, 8. 23. 306. 312. 325. *for sore legs*, 22. 295 302. 306. 308. 320. 325. *for pimples and wheals on the legs*, 298. 300. *for cankers in them*, 223. *wounded by scalding*, 309. *for redneſſe of them*, 338
Leekes to make them grow great, 130. *to take away the sauour of them*, 136
For the lepre, 219. 301. *In the face*, (vide *face.*)
Letters of the colour of gold without gold, 90. *of siluer without siluer*, ibid *greene*, ibid. *white in a blacke field*, ibid. *to write on ones body that shall neuer out*, 126. *that cannot be read except the paper be dipped in water*, 131. *that cannot be read but at the fire*, ibid. *of inke to take them out of paper*, 133. *to make letters of gold and siluer imboſſed*, 161. *to renew old letters*, 191
For the Lethargie, 336
Liee how to driue them away, 70. 188. 228. *that they hurt not hearbes*, 138. 141
Liquor princely, 50. *to make haire fall off*, 75. *to make a golden colour*

colour without gold, 93. *to write with*, ibidem. *to gilt iron, wood, glasse, bone, &c.* ibid. *of a golden colour with little cost*, 94. *to temper Lapis Lazuli*, 173

Against lightning, 145

To make lights in the night, 150

For chapt lips, 128.145.270.302

For the liuer, 231.240. *for vntemperate heat thereof*, 275. *for paine thereof*, 203.274.280.321.347. *for hardneſſe thereof*, 280.291. *for inflamation thereof*, 8.243. *for impoſtumation thereof*, 204. *for the flux thereof*, 272. *for opilation therof*, 274.280.283.294.341

For one that loatheth his meat, 345

For paine of the loines, 231.277.284.332.337

For Lunacie in children cauſed by a worme, (vide *wormes.*)

For griefe of the lungs, 27.287. *vlceration of them*, 197 198. 224. *for diſtillation of the breaſt and lungs*, 229. *for infection of them*, 298

Lutum ſapientiæ how it is made, 107.256

Lychen a diſeaſe, 218.230

Lye to bath the head, and to make the haire yellow, 72. *to make haire blacke*, 73. *to ripen oliues*, 169. *to waſh azure*, 171

M

FOr *Madneſſe*, 31.327

Madder to die skins withall, 84

To make Marmalade, 60

To make matches of a good odour, 56

For the Matrix of women out of the naturall courſe, 12.211. 277.282.287.341. *for paine, ſwelling, and windineſſe thereof*, 209.210.223.277.282. 292.294.324. *for ſtrangling prefocation or choking thereof*, 211.282. 287. 294. 319. 320. *for Apoſtumes thereof*, 212.282. *for vlcers thereof*, 212. *for bloud retained therein*, 287.300. *to purge it*, 274. 291.

291.331.336. *for putrefaction thereof*, 274. *for itch in it*, 277. *for coldneſſe thereof*, 288. 332. *to ſtop the bloud therof*, 300 *for hardneſſe thereof*, 338

How to lay gold on Marble, 90

To imboſſe Medals with Dragant, 147. *in Mould*, 147. *with fiſh glew*, 148

Medicines for the liuer, 240 *locall*, ibid. *eaſie drawing*, ibid. *to burne the fleſh and skin*, ibid. *cleanſing and puriſying*, 240

For the Megrime, 225

Againſt Melancholie, 314.319.327.334

Melons how to confit, 61. *to make them ſweat*, 62. *a water of them to make the face faire*, (vide *waters.*) *to make them ripe before their time*, 127. *to know if they be good*, 138

For trembling or griefe of the Members, 279.345. *for members that are ſtricken with impoſtumation*, 306. *for Members bruiſed with a fall*, 306

For ſores of the priuie Members, 299. *for weakneſſe of the genitall Members*, 334.339

For the Memory, 32.72.126.187.288.326

Menſtruall bloud in women, 124

Mentagra a diſeaſe, 218.230

Mercurie how to prepare it, 253. *how to mortifie it*, 259. *how to ſublime it*, 267

Metals how to be caſt for workmanſhip of all ſorts : as gold, ſiluer, braſſe, copper, lead, and tin : as alſo cryſtall, glaſſe, and marble, 105. *Certaine things which whoſoeuer will caſt metals muſt alwaies haue at hand*, 108. *The order that one muſt obſerue in caſting them*, 109. *To make all metals white*, 110. *to die them into the colour of gold*, 123. *to make them like ſiluer*, 150.245. *How to melt them*, 255. *How to make them ſoft*, 244.257.258. *How to make them liquid*, 261

Milke in women how to make it increaſe, 13.127.278. *how to drie it vp*, 279.290.344. *being congealed in the breaſts*, 288

343. to cauſe it to deſcend into the breaſts, 290.293
Milke out of Macaleb, 47
For paine of the Milt, 274.287.321. for hardneſſe therof, 284
287.291.314. for opilations thereof, 283
For heauineſſe of the minde, 288
Miſts that they offend not the ſight, 269
For Moles in the body, 189.194
For the Morphew, 275
Morſels of Naples, 63
Mothes that they ſhall not eat clothes, 131
For diſeaſes of the Mouth, 22.80.297.298.299. for ſtinking at the mouth, 196.228.277.330.339. for chops of the mouth, 190
For the murre, 226
Muſcardines to make the breath ſweet, 50. white and red, 154

N

FOr ruptures of the naturall places of women, 300. for knobs in the naturall places, 248.298.318. for itch in the naturall places, 306
For debilitie of nature, 315
For comming out of the Nauell in children, 294.338
Nauſea a diſeaſe, 175.276
Nailes troubled with Apoſtumes, 230. that be rotten to make them fall off, 270.298.342. to make them grow after their falling off, 230. for bruiſes about them, 270.306. to take ſpots out of them, 286. for ſcratchings with nailes, 328. for fleſh growing out of them, 342
For them that haue wrie neckes, 230. to take away blackneſſe about the necke, 231. for all griefes of the necke, 301.331
Nichomedes medicine againſt poiſon, 144
To make all things ſeeme blacke or greene in the night, 126
Noli me tangere, 228
To take away dead fleſh that groweth in the noſe, 27. to ſtop blee-

291.331.336. *for putrefaction thereof*, 274. *for itch in it*, 277. *for coldneſſe thereof*, 288. 332. *to ſtop the bloud therof*, 300 *for hardneſſe thereof*, 338

How to lay gold on Marble, 90

To imboſſe Medals with Dragant, 147. *in Mould*, 147. *with fiſh glew*, 148

Medicines for the liuer, 240 *locall*, ibid. *eaſie drawing*, ibid. *to burne the fleſh and skin*, ibid. *cleanſing and puriſying*, 240

For the Megrime, 225

Againſt Melancholie, 314.319.327.334

Melons how to confit, 61. *to make them ſweat*, 62. *a water of them to make the face faire*, (vide *waters.*) *to make them ripe before their time*, 127. *to know if they be good*, 138

For trembling or griefe of the Members, 279.345. *for members that are ſtricken with impoſtumation*, 306. *for Members bruiſed with a fall*, 306

For ſores of the priuie Members, 299. *for weakneſſe of the genitall Members*, 334.339

For the Memory, 32.72.126.187.288.326

Menſtruall bloud in women, 124

Mentagra a diſeaſe, 218.230

Mercurie how to prepare it, 253. *how to mortifie it*, 259. *how to ſublime it*, 267

Metals how to be caſt for workmanſhip of all ſorts : as gold, ſiluer, braſſe, copper, lead, and tin : as alſo cryſtall, glaſſe, and marble, 105. *Certaine things which whoſoeuer will caſt metals muſt alwaies haue at hand*, 108. *The order that one muſt obſerue in caſting them*, 109. *To make all metals white*, 110. *to die them into the colour of gold*, 123. *to make them like ſiluer*, 150.245. *How to melt them*, 255. *How to make them ſoft*, 244.257.258. *How to make them liquid*, 261

Milke in women how to make it increaſe, 13.127.278. *how to drie it vp*, 279.290.344. *being congealed in the breaſts*, 288

343. *to cause it to descend into the breasts*, 290.293
Milke out of Macaleb, 47
For paine of the Milt, 274.287.321. *for hardnesse therof*, 284 287.291.314. *for opilations thereof*, 283
For heauinesse of the minde, 288
Mists that they offend not the sight, 269
For Moles in the body, 189.194
For the Morphew, 275
Morsels of Naples, 63
Mothes that they shall not eat clothes, 131
For diseases of the Mouth, 22.80.297.298.299. *for stinking at the mouth*, 196.228.277.330.339. *for chops of the mouth*, 190
For the murre, 226
Muscardines to make the breath sweet, 50. *white and red*, 154

N

For ruptures of the naturall places of women, 300. *for knobs in the naturall places*, 248.298.318. *for itch in the naturall places*, 306
For debilitie of nature, 315
For comming out of the Nauell in children, 294.338
Nausea a disease, 175.276
Nailes troubled with Apostumes, 230. *that be rotten to make them fall off*, 270.298.342. *to make them grow after their falling off*, 230. *for brutses about them*, 270.306. *to take spots out of them*, 286. *for scratchings with nailes*, 328. *for flesh growing out of them*, 342
For them that haue wrie neckes, 230. *to take away blackneſſe about the necke*, 231. *for all griefes of the necke*, 301.331
Nichomedes medicine against poison, 144
To make all things seeme blacke or greene in the night, 126
Noli me tangere, 228
To take away dead flesh that groweth in the nose, 27. *to stop bleeding*

ding at the nose, 133. 195. 228. 283. 300. *for stinking at the nose*, 196. 333. 345. *for sores in the nose*, 297. 328. *for redness of the nose*, 274. 330. *to purge the head by the nose*, 315
For extension of the Nuce, 336

O

Olives how to dresse them in one day, 124. *to make them soft in 8 houres*, 169
Opilations, 224. *of the splene, liuer, itch*, (*see their titles*)
Opiate, 239
For Oxen that pisse bloud, 119
Oranges how to consit, 59. *to consit the peeles*, 62
Oile of brimstone or sulphure, 11. 132. 265. 267. *the vertues thereof*, 313. *of S. Iohns wort and the vertues*, 15. *of a red dogge and the vertues*, 16. *against the plague*, 39. *Imperiall the vse*, 42. *of Ben and the vse*, 43. *of oranges*, 45 *of Iasmine and violets*, 45. *of nutmegs*, 45. 51. 52. 151 *of Benguin*, 45 49. 51. 152. *of Storax Calamita*, 45. 51. 152. *of mirrh and the vertues*, 46. *of Labdanum*, 51. 152. *to keepe oiles from mouldring*, 46. *of roses and flowers*, 57. 131. *of cloues*, 58. *to colour haire*, 73. *to make haire fall off*, 75. *of vitriol*, 119. *of Talchum*, 149. *of Spike*, 152. *of orange flowers*, ibid. *of Linseed for Azure, how purified*, 171. *against poison*, 185. *to make metals soft*, 285. *of tartar*, 265. *Laterinum*, ib. *Benedictum*, ib. *Sulphuris fixum*, 265. *of egges*, 266. *Auripigmenti*, ib. *Lunare*, 267. *of baulme and the vertues*, 309. *for diuers sores*, 311. 325. *to heale wounds in 24. houres*, 307
Ointments pretious for diuers diseases, 18. *for al burnings by fire*, 9. *of rare vertue. for the face*, 67. 68. *for haire to make it yellow*. 73. *to make it fall off*, 74. *for the plurisie*, 199. *for the skurfe*, 187. *for the cough*, 200. *for pain at the heart*, 301. *for wormes in young children*, ib. *against vomiting*, 203. *for the dropsie*, 205. *for the collicke*, 206. *for the bloudy flix*, 209. *for swelling of the matrix*, 210. *for the splene*, 209. *for abūdance*

of flowers in women, 211. *for falling away of the seed of man*, 213. *for thē that pisse bloud*, 214: *for the pyles*, 215. *for swelling of the cods*, 216. *for scabs in young children*, 218. *for wheales, blisters, and small pox*, 219. *for the canker*, 241. *to soften metals*, 258 *for rupture of the skull*, 307. *for the plague* 36. *for shrinking of sinewes*, 278. *for sores of the nose*, 328

P

For the Palate, 22. *for swelling thereof*, 338
For the palsie, 194. 284. 326. 338. *for palsie of the tong*, 331
Panaritio a disease, 301. 304. 308
Paper, a substance of it to expresse any thing, 253
Paste for sweet breads, 59. *of suger to fashion all kind of things*, 61. *to set pretious stones with*, 113. *to hold as fast as a naile*, 123. *of Amber for balles*, 146. *to wash hands with*, 157
Paste-boords how they are made, 166. *for all paines*, 224
Pearles how to counterfeit, 147. 252
Peaches and other fruit how to preserue, 124
Pellets to cause them to fall out of the flesh, (vide *flesh.*)
Pesora a disease, 219
Perfumes, damaske, sweet, 53. 54. 56. 58. 152. 237. *for a lampe*, 56. *for the plague*, 35. *for gloues*, 56
For the phrensey, 193. 279
Phellmone, a disease, 217
Phedegena a disease, 297
Pictures to make them alwaies shining and bright, 119. 167
Pilles for the Sciatica, 31. *by* Michael Scot, *and the vertues*, 32 *of turpentine*, 184. *for the cough*, 200. *for the plague*, 235
To make one pisse, 25. 141. 188. 220. 224. 229. 232. 277. 287 315. *for hot pissing*, 185. 213. 280. 328. 346. *for them that pisse bloud*, 213. 214. 229. *when one pisseth against his will*, 215. 277. 242. *for difficultie of pissing in men only*, 220. *for women only*, ibid. *for them that pisse a bed*, 320. 332
For the plague, 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 136. 201. 235. 236. 237. 238.

238.274.284.285.312. *preseruatiues in time of the plague,* 35.37.39.137.235.236.312

Plaisters for paine in the matrix, 210. *for Apostumes in the matrix,* 212. *for the matrix falling out of the natural place,* Ib. *for them that pisse blood,* 214. *for the piles,* 216. *for swelling of the cods,* Ibid. *for hot impostumes,* 217. *for impostumes in the stomacke,* 203. *for diuers sores,* 240. *Incarnatiue,* ib. *for the canker,* 241.242. *for pushes,* 271. *for the dropsie,* 273 *to take away haire from the face,* 76. *for impostumes in the throat,* 196. *for the plurisie,* 199

For the plurisie, 20.21.198.199.223.274.285.292.320.321

Pomatum, 53.128.157 (345.347

Pomegranats, that they shall not open, 129

Pouders of Iris, 46. *of violets,* ib. *to put in bags,* ib. *white,* 48. *of Cypris,* 46.48.49.153. *of Ciuit,* 48. *A speciall pouder,* 48 *red and blacke,* ib. *to lay in chests,* 49. *to carry about one,* ib. *to make teeth white,* 77. *to make gold and siluer into pouder,* 92. *inke in pouder,* (vi. *inke*) *pouder to take out spots of inke,* 96. *for the fluxe of women,* 213. *for the wormes,* 237. *for the plague,* 235.238. *to make iron soft,* 244. *to separate siluer from other things,* 254. *to separate gold from siluer,* 258. *for the sight,* 222.324.226. *for dropping eies,* 337. *for many purposes,* 236.326

For the pox of any kinde, 6. *for the small pox,* 219. *to take away holes after the small pox,* 127

For the French pox, 5.273.297.310.314.317.318.319.345

Against poison, 125.137.143.144.185.329.333.340.343

Printers inke, how to make it, 95

Psora a disease, 219 (330.345

For the Ptisicke, 274.278.287.288.289.291.298.321.327

Punices a kinde of vermin how to destroy them, 138

For Pushes, (vide *wheales.*)

For the Pyles, (vide *Hemerhoyds.*)

Q

For the Quinsey, (vide Squinancie.)
Quick siluer how to sublime, 97. to make it vanish away from the thing gilt, 116

R

For paine in the reines, 25. 27. 231. 232. 340. for vlcers in the reines, 231. for flegmaticke humours in them, 286. for running of them, 308. 309. for the stone in them, 26. for inflamations of them, 308. for debilitie of them, 336
For redneſſe of the face, (vide face.)
The regiment of mans life, 238
For ribs that are bruiſed through a fall, 346. for paine in the, 280
For to kill ring-wormes, 218. 269. 275. 283. 299. 305. 322. for ring-wormes in the face, (vide face.)
Roots to make them of what forme you will, 125
Roſes to keepe them freſh all the yeare, 124
Rubies to make them of two peeces, 112
For ruptures, 134. 194. 297. 303. 324. 340. 344. for watrie ruptures, 299 for ruptures of the skull, 307. 341. of the hands and feet through the French pox, 300. through cold, 303

S

How to expell ſadneſſe, 276
Salamanders how to take them, 261. how to fine gold with them, Ibid.
Sall Armoniacke, 132. how to be prepared, 262. common ſalt how prepared, ibid. Sall Alkali how it is made, 262. Sall Boras how it is made, 263
For all maner of ſcabs, 24. 218. 300. in young children, 219. 295 299. in the hands, 221
For ſcaldings, 183. 224. 302. 309
To take away the blackneſſe of ſcarres, and to make them faire, 340. 342. 346
For the Sciatica, 23. 31. 216. 282. 289

For ſcorchings, (vide *burnings.*)
Scorpions how to driue them away, 164
Scorifications in children by reaſon of vrine, 208
Scotomia a diſeaſe, 326
Secrets brought out of India, and the vertues, 33. *vſed of the Moores to make haire fall off,* 76
To bring forth the Secundine, 220. 275. 281. 284. 288. 294
Seed of man falling from him, 213. 272
Serpents to be ſafe frō thē, 131. *againſt their ſtingings,* 140. 145
For paine in the ſides, 188. 280. *for winde growing in the left ſide,* (vide *winde.*)
To cleare the ſight, 32. 134. 186. 187. 222. 227. 293 301. 317. 324. 326. 331. 335. *for giddineſſe of the ſight,* 225. *to renew it in old folke,* 322. *for a weake ſight,* 335
Silke to die it crimſon, 88. *to make it white,* 132
To make ſiluer letters without ſiluer, (vide *letters.*) *to make it in pouder,* 92. *how to calcine it,* 114. 115. *to make it of the colour of braſſe or gold,* 111. *how to grind it,* 145. *to ſeparate it from copper or other metall,* 254. 260. *to make it ſoft,* 257. *to melt it,* 259. *to fine it,* ibid. *to make it white,* ibid. *to know if there be any gold in it,* ibid. *Siluer of tinne to make veſſell with,* (vide *tinne.*) *how to bray ſiluer,* 93
Skinne to make it returne to the former place, after the curing of kernels in the throat, 28. *to make it naturally white,* 65. 66. 70. 159. *to helpe the chafing thereof,* 134. *to take ſpots out of it,* 273. 283. 309. *to take away the blackneſſe thereof cauſed through ſtripes,* 297. *for infection thereof,* 285. 343
Skins how to die them blew or azure, red, greene, 84. 85. *with the flowers of Ireos,* 86. *to make a white skinne ſpotted like a Leopard,* 151
For the skurfe, 181. 187. 219. 223. 225. 269. 305. 308. 318.
For a greeued or hurt skull, 271. 299
To prouoke ſleepe, 190. 279. 289. 340

For the losse of smelling, 293. 348. *for smelling vnder the armeholes*, 230

Sope white and sweet, 47. *liquid*, 50. *musked*, 50. 56. *made of diuers things, with ciuit, with diuers oiles*, 52. *blacke*, 53. 177 *red*, 52. *to take spots out of cloth*, 162. 248. *the signes that blacke sope giueth in seething*, 177. 179

Soles of the feet that be swollen, 234

To Soder iron, steele, copper, glasse, or any thing, 244

For sores that are fretting, 297. 299. 305. 309. *in the naturall places of women*, 297. 301. 306. 330. *in the mouth of the matrix of women with childe*, 306. *for old sores*, 298. *on the ioints*, (vide *ioints.*) *for moist sores, and hard to close*, 305. 347. *that happē through worms*, 310. *through broken bones*, 297. 310. *inflamed*, 308. *through a cold distemperature*, 310

Against sounding, (vide *Syncope.*)

Spasmus, (vide *crampe.*)

For the losse of speech through a fall or cut, 312

To make one spit for the plurisie, 347

For the spleene, 188. 209. 223. 231. 312. 321. 336. 343. 345. *for opilations thereof*, 209

To take away spots of what sort soeuer, 59. 124. 164. 247. 248. *of oile or greace to take them out of cloth*, 133. 162. *out of scarlet*, 163. 149. *out of veluet or silke*, 248. *out of cloth of gold*, 248. *of inke or wine out of cloth*, 248. 249. *out of parchment*, 249. *in the skin*, (vide *skin.*)

To driue away spiders, 164. *for one that is poisoned with them*, (191

For the Squinancie, 29. 196. 286. 340

Steele to make it cut iron like lead, 127. *to make it hard*, 123. 242 *to make it soft*, 123. 242. 243. 244. *to keepe it from cleauing in the hardning*, 242. *to gilt it*, 246. 260

Against stinging of Scorpions, 141. 144. 191. *of Bees and wasps*, 139. 144. 191. 336. *of Serpents*, (vide *Serpents.*) *of Salamanders*, 143. *of a beast called Stellio*, 143

For

For a ſtipicke body, 315
For the ſtitch, 21
For a weake ſtomack, 5.9.63.159.187.198.291.348. *to cleanſe the ſtomacke*, 124. *for paine in the ſtomacke*, 201.202.203 274.276.280.287.319. *for ſwelling at the ſtomacke*, 231. *for bloud congealed in it*, 280. *for all infirmities of it*, 5.322. *for fulneſſe of it*, 288. *for coldneſſe of it*, 322. *for ſubuerſion of it*, 343
For the ſtone, 25. *in the bladder*, 26.215.323
To make a ſtone that being wet with ſpettle, will take fire, 151. 252
Stones of amber, 251.252. *pretious ſtones how to poliſh*, 252. *to ſoften them*, ibid.
To make one goe to the ſtoole, 188.233. *for ſtraitings when a man cannot goe to ſtoole*, 337
For ſtrainings, 281.284
To preſerue the ſtrength, 1.200
Sublime to know if it be good, 190. *to ſublime Mercurie, brimſtone, quick-ſiluer. (See their titles.)*
How to prepare ſuger for conſiting, 60
That the ſunſhine ſhall not hurt one, 141
To make one ſweat, 188.239.274. *Againſt ſtincking ſweat*, 219.270
Againſt ſwellings, 218.344
Syncope a diſeaſe, 279.312
For ſinewes that be wreſted, 304. *ſhrunke*, 224.230.278.292 304. *for paine in them*, 287.304. *for pricking or cutting of them*, 304.306. *that be hard or ſtiffe*, 295.325. *that are weake*, 338

T

T*Adſtooles, to make them grow*, 130. *for one that hath eaten them*, 130.144. *to conſit them that they may be eaten*, ibid.
Tartar how to calcine, 264

For the tooth-ache, 140.141.186.195.196.228.271.323. *to make them cleane, white, and faſt*, 51.77.78.79.120.136. *for paine in children's teeth*, 134. *to faſten them that be looſe*, 80.134.140. *to make them fall out that ake*, 135.187.228. *for rottenneſſe in them*, 136.317. *waſhings for them*, 138 *To kill wormes in them, and to take away their ſtinking*, 140. *to faſten them that be looſe through the pox*, 317

For itch of the purſe af the Teſticles, 282. *for windineſſe in them of children*, 292. *for impoſtumations hot or cold in thẽ*, 303

Tetters, (vide *ringwormes.*)

To quench thirſt, 230

Thornes, to draw them out of the fleſh, 235.277.295.296 329. 343

For a ſore throat, 22.298. *for impoſtumes in the throat*, 133. 196. *for kernels in the throat*, 28. *for a throat ſore through the French pox*, 318

Againſt thunder, 145

Tin that it cracke not, 261. *Siluer of tin to make veſſell of*, 360

Tigna a diſeaſe, 269.292

For one that hath eaten a toade, 191

For toes that ſtinke, 270.276. *that chop*, 276

For trembling through a melancholicke humour, 334

Againſt trembling, 339

For chops vnder the tongue, 302. *for palſie of the tongue*, 331. *for a tongue that through moiſture pronounceth not well*, 344

Tutia how to calcine, (vide *calcine.*)

V

OBſtructions of the veines, 339

To make Verdegreice, 146

Verniſh for gold, 92. *faire and not to ſauor*, 96. *how to make it with maſticke*, 151

Vertigo a diſeaſe, 316.322.326

To make, 129.137.144.223. *to make it with water*, 129. *with periſhed wine*, 130. *in pouder to carry about one*, 137. *Roſe vineger*, ibid. *made of graine*, 137

To cure vlcers in the hands, in the naturall places, (*ſee the titles.*)

Againſt vomiting, 9.141.159.203.225.229 230.275.279. 284.291.337. *for vomiting at ſea*, 140

To make a cleare voice, 34.134.141.199.228.275.343

For burning of vrine, (vide *hot piſſing.*) *for diſtillation*, 275. 336. *for the flix of vrine*, (vide *flix.*) *to prouoke vrine*, 280 *againſt retention of vrine in agues*, 348

For falling of the Vuola, 288.338. *againſt ſuperfluous moiſture of the Vuola*, 332

W

TO take away warts, 20.139.142.161.231.234.277.285. 286.288

Againſt ſtinging of waſpes, (vide *ſtinging.*)

Waters for all kindes of wounds, 14. *for the breaſt and ſtomacke*, 21. *for all kinde of ſcabs*, 24.182.219. *of great vertue*, 29. *ſweet*, 43.44.45. *to make the face faire*, 64.65.69.70.121. 190. *to make a pale perſon well coloured*, 64.68. *to make one ſeeme young*, 65. *to take away ſunburning*, 65.70. *of the vine how to be dreſſed*, (vide *Lacrima vitis.*) *to make diſtilled waters haue a faire ſhew*, 66. *of white melons*, ibidem. *of Gourds as well garden as wilde*, 67. *to take ſtaines out of the hands of Artificers*, 70. *to make the fleſh faire*, 70.71. *to make the teeth white*, 79.136.170. *to temper mould*, 107. *to gilt iron*, 111.246. *to lay vnder a diamond*, 112. *to harden counterfet ſtones*, 114. *to take ſpots out of the face*, 120.297. *to make the face red*, 121.123. *to make copper ſeeme gold*, 132. *to take out letters of inke*, 133. *to take ſpots out of cloth or ſilke*, 163.248. *greene*, 167. *to die bone or wood*, 169. *for the ſight*, 186. *for diuers infirmities*, 189.311. *to keepe hands ſoft*, 190 *for wheales and bliſters*, 219

Waters,

Waters, to preserue ones body from infirmities, 221. *the operations of distilled waters*, 222. *of Balsamum and the vertues*, ib. *to graue iron*, 245. *to get gold from copper*, 258. *to make metals liquid*, 261. *of Mercurie, of Salt Armoniacke, Lactis virginis, of Salt Alcali, croci martis*, 263. *Lunaris, Causata*, 264. *Caustica, Auripigmenti, of common salt prepared, of yolkes of egs*, 265 *to kill tetters*, 305. *for one that cannot hold his water*, (vide *piſſe.*)

Against wearineſſe after labour, 345

Weaſels that they ſhall not deſtroy poultrie, 145

For a weſt on the eye-lids, 270. 302

For wheales, 219. 271. 344

Whey to make it as cleare as water, 119

Againſt winde in the left ſide, 278. 312. *for one that is ſhort winded*, 198. *for windineſſe of the body*, 287. 303

Wine to keepe it ſweet all the yeare, 129. *to helpe it that will not keepe long*, ibid. *that it be not too ſtrong*, 126. *to take the ſauour of muſtineſſe from it*, 130. *to make it of a good odor*, ibid. *to know if there be any water in the wine*, 137

For the wolfe, 299

Woman to know if ſhe ſhall conceiue, 28. *to make her conceiue and beare children though barren*. 125. 132. 135. 343. 344. *to make her eat nothing that is ſet before her at the table*, 131. *to make her beare ſons that vſed to bring forth daughters*, 134. *Labouring that cannot be deliuered, to bring forth her childe ſpeedily*, 135. 139. 214. 220. 285. *For their hard breaſts*, (vide *breaſts*) *to make their time come being hindered by any thing*, 210. 287. *to make her come before her time being in danger*, 210. 211. *for abundance of their flowers*, (vide *flowers.*) *for the white flux in them*, (vide *flix.*) *to cauſe their naturall places to purge*, 175. *to help them that through fatneſſe cannot conceiue*, 285. *for ſwelling of their bellies being not with childe*, 346. *to make her bring forth the dead childe*, 341. 344

Wood to die it of any colour, 83. *to counterfet the wood eben*,

ben, ibid. *how to gilt it*, 93. *to die it greene*, 250. *red, yellow, blacke*, 251

For wormes in children, 10.140.201.224.237.290.293.312. *that cause lunacie in children*, 10. *in the hands*, 221. *that eat haire*, 269. *in mens bodies*, 233.340

To heale old wounds, 11.22.53.225.297. *to heale wounds quickly*, 14.298.303.307.333. *that are poisoned with weapons*, 11. *in the legge*, 223. *that flesh grow not too much in them*, 125.304.310. *to stop the bleeding of them*, 296.300. *festered*, 296. *for cankers in them*, 296. *for blacknesse of them*, 297.304.319. *to generate flesh in them*, 304.325. *for putrefaction in them*, 295.298.299.301. *for wormes in them*, 304. *to ease the paine of them*, ibid. *to close them vp*, 309. *for swelling after they are healed*, 329. *that being healed breake out againe*, 347. *to purge them, and to make any thing that is fastened in them fall out*, 329

Writing tables 87. *For wrinkles in the face*, (vide *face.*)

Y

To heale the flesh in the yard of man, 8. *the canker in the yard*, 192. *for swelling of it*, 297.302. *for impostumes of it*, 303. *for inflamations of the yard*, 336

Ynke to make it of good perfection, 94 119. *in pouder to carry about one*, 94. *a great quantitie with little cost*, 95. *to print with*, (vide *printers inke.*) *white yet to be red on a white paper*, 95 *to rule paper*. 97. *redde*, 127. *greene*, 119. *to take out blots of inke*, 96

Yron, how to gilt, 111.244.246.254.260. *how to make it soft*, 123.242.243.244. *how to harden it*, 123. 142. *to make it of the colour of gold*, 133. *to make it strong and like siluer*, ib. *how to soder it*, 224. *to graue on it*, 245. *to keepe it from rust*, 247

To preserue youth, 1.6

FINIS.

BRITISH MUSEUM